

Paper No. 020

**Sir Edward Dering, 1st bart., of Surrenden  
Dering and his 'Booke of Expences'  
1617-1628**

**Laetitia Yeandle**

This paper has been downloaded from  
[www.kentarchaeology.ac](http://www.kentarchaeology.ac). The author has placed the paper  
on the site for download for personal or academic use.  
Any other use must be cleared with the author of the  
paper who retains the copyright.

Please email [admin@kentarchaeology.ac](mailto:admin@kentarchaeology.ac) for details  
regarding copyright clearance.

The Kent Archaeological Society (Registered Charity  
223382) welcomes the submission of papers. The  
necessary form can be downloaded from the website at

## A note on the manuscript and this transcription

### Description of the volume

The Booke of Expences is a tall folio volume, measuring 444 by 185 mm., bound in vellum, the top and bottom edges folded inward to a depth of 20 to 40 mms. The binding was attached to the paper block with five thongs, one of which is now missing, and is reinforced with tacking stitches along the spine. The volume was foliated in recent times and numbers 95 leaves and three uncounted stubs between ff. 1 and 2, ff. 56 and 57, and ff. 71 and 72, taken from two stocks of paper, a gathering of smaller size having been inserted between ff. 50 and 62. The collation is: [1] [2<sup>12</sup>] (-2<sub>1</sub>) [3-4<sup>16</sup>] (-4<sub>1</sub>) [5<sup>16</sup>] (5<sub>7</sub> + ([6<sup>12</sup>] (-6<sub>7</sub>)) [7<sup>16</sup>] (-7<sub>2</sub>) [8<sup>10</sup>]. The first and last leaves seem to have served as paste-downs. The predominant paper measures 446 by 175 mm., suggesting the vellum has shrunk over the years, and has a watermark of a crowned shield resembling no. 264 in W.A.Churchill's Watermarks in Paper (Amsterdam: Menno Hertzberger & Co., 1935). Despite some damage around the edges and a few holes, some stains and smudges, a little fading and bleed-through of the ink, the paper is in fairly good condition and the writing for the most part legible. The worst damage occurs on f. 28 where several lines have been so heavily scored through that it is now in two pieces. The inserted gathering, gathering 6, consists of twelve smaller leaves tipped in between 5<sub>7</sub> and 5<sub>8</sub> (ff. 50 and 62), measuring 388 by 159 mm. The paper is thicker and has a watermark of what appears to be a crowned eagle bearing some resemblance to no. 439 in Churchill. It is in good condition. In addition, a loose unfoliated fragment of paper measuring 142 by 150 mm. is now inserted between ff. 90v and 91r. It has a portion of a watermark showing the hind legs of a quadruped, possibly a horse or a unicorn. It is a rough list of a few sweet meats, only the last entry being in Dering's hand. Ff. 2v, 3v, 26r, 45v, 56v, 85r to 91r, 93v to 94v, and 95v are blank. There is no obvious gap in the written record. Both the vellum cover and the paper of the volume have a horizontal crease in the centre, most noticeable at the front of the volume.

The pages are ruled into six columns in red ink: the first on the left is for the month and day, the second for the entry; the four narrow ones on the right are respectively headed 'li' or occasionally 'Li', 's', 'd' and, at the beginning of the volume, 'ob'. With a few exceptions, Dering heads each page with the year and the number of the quarter or half year. He usually leaves a sizeable blank space at the end of each full year.

Dering wrote a mixed hand, using both secretary and italic forms; he preferred the italic hand for names.

### Dering's accounting methods

This volume of his expenses seems to be Dering's fair copy. Once he refers to his other book of expenses for more details (4v), once to the purchase of '3 bookes for expences, whereof this is one' for 7s. 6d. (6v). There are some deletions and corrections, especially

when he is adding up sums of money, but on the whole the volume gives the appearance of being his most up-to-date copy. It incorporates the expenses his father, or brothers, or servants incurred on his behalf. These are copied in a block and bracketed together. He starts by entering his various expenses on a quarterly basis in January 1618/19 (4r), giving the total of each quarter's expenses at the end of each quarter. In keeping with the usage of the time Dering uses the Julian calendar: the first quarter begins on 25 March (Lady Day), which he once refers to as 'our Lady day of old' (59v), the second quarter on 24 June (Midsummer's Day), the third on 29 September (Michaelmas) and the fourth on 1 January (New Year's Day). He does not start to include the month and day when particular payments were made until December 1619 after his marriage (7r). On 25 March 1620 (8r) he switches to a half yearly basis to enter his accounts, the first half beginning on 25 March and the second on 29 September. This is the pattern he follows for the rest of the volume. He gives the total of the expenses entered on a page at the foot of that page, the total spent in a half year at the end of each half year, and the total spent in a full year at the end of each full year. Sometimes he gives the total cost of bracketed items or of items comprised in making, for example, a coat. Near the beginning of the volume (3r) he notes each year's total from 1618 to 1626/27, but not that for 1627 to 1627/28 even though the Booke of Expences stops at the end of this year.

The entries are generally entered chronologically though one cannot assume that the date of the entry is the date the item was purchased. The date given can be the date of the reckoning as he clearly states in the entry for 28 November 1623: 'supper yesternight and dinner too day' 3s. 4d. (34r), and as is evident when certain payments incurred in one half year are paid in the next half year (see for example 62r).

One year Dering tried a different method of keeping his accounts. From March 1625 to March 1626 he decided to divide his expenses into two categories, Household Expenses (46r-50v, 62r) and Foreign Payments (51r-56r). The latter begin on the first leaf of the inserted gathering. In this year, consequently, there are two sets of expenses, Household Expenses for the first half year and the second half year being followed by Foreign Payments for the first half year and the second half year. On the last two pages for this year (56r and 57r, 56v is blank) Dering catches up on his book-keeping and enters expenses from both categories, all apparently incurred earlier in that year. He gives the total sum of each category at the end of the year as well as the total of both categories for the whole year (56r).

### **Editorial conventions**

The manuscript has been transcribed as literally as possible with certain exceptions. Capital letters, spelling and punctuation, though not diphthongs, have been kept. This includes the long 'i', which Dering very occasionally uses within a word and which has been transcribed as a 'j', and the sign which looks to the modern eye like an equal sign, '=', though this sign has been ignored when it is used in a word break that is not needed in the transcription. Superior letters have been silently lowered except in the case of sums of money denoting pounds, shillings and pence when superior 'li', 's' and 'd' have been kept and, the few times they occur, in Latin ordinals as '1<sup>mo</sup>' (57v). Common

abbreviations like ‘It’ for ‘Item’, ‘mr’ for ‘master’, ‘yt’ for ‘yat’ (that), ‘pd’ for ‘paid’, and ‘p’ with a horizontal line through the stem standing for ‘per’, have been silently expanded. However, when Dering uses such a ‘p’ as a regular ‘p’ as he often does the horizontal line through the stem has been ignored, as in ‘passe’ (9r) and in ‘supp’ (34r). Abbreviations for Christian names, names of the months and days have also been silently expanded. Less common abbreviations have had the missing letters added within square brackets. Certain abbreviations for weights and various measures have been retained, an apostrophe taking the place of the mark of abbreviation whatever the one used. Thus ‘ob’ stands for obolus (halfpenny), ‘bb’ or ‘bush’ for ‘bushel’, ‘dim’ for ‘dimidium’ (half), ‘yd’ for ‘yard’, ‘qrter’, or occasionally ‘qter’, for ‘quarter’, and ‘qrts’ or ‘qrtes’ for ‘quartes’. In the case of ‘qr’ it may denote ‘quadrans’ (farthing) or ‘quire’. When it stands for ‘quire’ it has been expanded as ‘q[ui]r[e]’. In the case of two potentially confusing measurements this means that ‘7 li’ stands for 7 lb avoirdupois, and ‘7 li’ for £7 sterling, while ‘2 d’ when used to indicate the weight of a nail stands for 2 penny[weight], and ‘2<sup>d</sup>’ for 2 pence in money. ‘Viz.’, ‘&’, ‘&c’ and ‘dd’ (here often standing for ‘delivered’) have been kept.

No attempt has been made to distinguish between Dering’s mixed secretary and italic hand, and his italic hand. It is not always easy to be sure about the actual spelling of a word or about a mark of punctuation, nor whether a letter is a capital or not. In the case of some initial double ‘f’s written in italic it is difficult to know whether he was writing ‘FF’ or ‘ff’. I have chosen the latter interpretation. ‘1’s and ‘2’s, ‘d’s and ‘e’s can also be confusing.

Editorial emendations have been placed within square brackets. A question mark in parentheses has been added after a doubtful reading. Broken brackets enclose deletions, a question mark being added if the reading is uncertain. Hyphens indicate illegible letters, words or numbers. Corrected letters have usually been ignored. A caret on either side of a letter or word shows that the letter or word was inserted.

Marginal marks have been reproduced or approximated if possible but not most of the pencil dashes in the first column that seem to have been added relatively recently, often to draw attention to entries about books and plays; a few in pencil that may have been added by Dering have been noted (e.g. 57v). The horizontal line drawn between the last word of an entry and the corresponding sum of money has been ignored, except toward the beginning of the manuscript where it is sometimes crossed and here indicated by a plus sign. These seem to highlight expenses relating to his wife and to tips and ‘givens’. Bracketed lines have been indicated by using a small bracket at the beginning and/or end of each line bracketed. In several cases Dering uses pencil for his brackets as on ff. 51v and 55r. Folio numbers and the few textual notes have been added in bold type within square brackets.

### **Note of caution when using the search feature in this on-line edition**

Spelling was not static in Dering’s day and consequently may appear erratic to the modern eye. Anyone wishing, for example, to look up references to people, places and

objects in this literatim transcription, whose spelling may also incorporate Dering's corrections, must bear this in mind. Thus 'diamond' appears as 'diamond', 'greyhound' as 'greewhound', 'farthingale' in its variant form 'vertingale', 'hasp' as 'hapse', 'haps' or 'happes', 'sieve' as 'siue', 'suet' as 'suite' or 'sewitt', 'tweezers' as 'twizes' or 'etwizes', and so on. The references to 'master Dawes' and 'master DEaues(?)' probably both refer to Simon D'Ewes who was knighted shortly after the date of the second entry.

[Transcription of Sir Edward Dering's Booke of  
Expences, U350 E4, Centre for Kentish Studies]

[f.1] [stub]

[f.2r]

A Booke of expences from ye yeare  
1619. (being halfe a yeare before  
I was first marryed), vnto ye  
yeare [blank].

[f.2v] [blank]

[f.3r]

1617

li' s d ob'

In ye latter halfe of this yeare, beinge}  
from Michaelmas vnto our Lady day, and}  
beinge ye first halfe yeare of my beinge}  
of ye society of ye middle temple, my}  
fathers charges <-> amounted vnto ye}  
summe of fourescore and ten pounds,}  
and vpwarde, all of itt peace=meale com=}  
minge out of his purse, and I owinge}  
for noth<e>inge. memorandum: I had two}  
suites of apparell, and one plaine blacke}  
cloath cloake lin'd with velluett}

90 00 00

1618

This yeare I made 4 suites, 5 cloakes}  
 and one coate, and a cloake for ye boy:}  
 which came to aboue 67<sup>li'</sup>: and in ye last}  
 quarter I was knighted wherevpon with}  
 the fees and collaterall occasions I}  
 spent <2<3>2> 2<1>03<sup>li'</sup> - <<8>7?>3<sup>s</sup> -}  
 <8>3<sup>d</sup> so that this yeares expences amount}  
 vnto **[blank?]** whereof in ye last quarter}  
 283-0-2-ob' and in ye 3 quarters befor}  
 105-14-9} 388 14 11 01

1619

The whole yeares expences beinge ye yeare 287 06 10  
 wherein I was marri<d>ed <548 10 02>  
 which sett me in debt 110<sup>li'</sup>.

1620

The whole yeares expences 300 01 04

1621

The whole yeares expences 40<0>8 1<4>0 01<0><3>

1622

The whole yeares expences 426 17 03

<52<4>6 <-->17 013>

1623

The whole yeares expences 323 02 03

1624

The whole yeares expences 591 10 10

1625

The whole yeares expences 68<4>4 .5 11

162&lt;7&gt;6

The whole yeares expences 721 08 11  
<714 09 03>

- 572-13-4

**[f.3v]**      **[blank]**

**[f.4r]**

<My <----->prodigall <---->yeare>

The last quarter anno 1618, and ye  
three first anno 1619.

1618. Last quarter



from newyeares day vnto  
our Lady day./

Price of Knighthoode Ian: 22.	160 00 00
Hnighthood [sic] fees	43 00 00
voluntary gratuities	2 18 06
Horsemeate and dyett att London, Puckeridge, ware Newmercat Cambridg, Dartford and Maidestone, for my selfe and horse and for 5 <s?> more by ye space of 13 dayes	06 19 09
A supper bestowed on sir ffrancis Beaumont mr shelden &c: february <17>15	01 12 00
Dyett and Lodginge att my cosen Thomas Deringe's	03 11 00
A Cloake for my boy	00 15 06
Otherwise spent on ye boy	01 14 05
Giuen away att Boughton and els where	01 05 06
{7 yds and a qrter' of blacke wrought vellett att { 24 <sup>s</sup> per yd to make a <suite>cloake.	08 14 00
{9 yds of blacke french silke plush att 35 <sup>s</sup> per { yd to line the cloake	15 15 00
{8 yds 3 quarters of blacke fu<r>ger'd satten, att { 18 <sup>s</sup> per yd to make a suite	07 14 06
{Ell ett qrter' of coloured taffaty, to line the { doublett	00 16 08
{2 dozen and 10 yds of imbroidered satten { lace att 20 <sup>s</sup> ye dozen	02 <2>16 08

{The taylours bill for this suite	02 0<5>6 04
Summ of this suite 38-3-2.	
Alteringe two cloake	02 18 08
Chamber=rent att ye temple for a whole yeare	06 00 00
Other expences whereof most were very necessary	14 0<0?>1 08 01.
Summ of this quarter	283 00 02 01

**[f.4v]**

1619

first quarter from our Lady day  
vnto midsommer day./

{4 yds of oliue coloured kentish broad=cloath { att 16 <sup>s</sup> per yd<s> to make a cloake and breeches	03 04 00
{4 yds half qrter' of turky chamlett	01 <04>10 00
{14 dozen of galloune lace for two in a seame { and 12 about ye cloake att 2 <sup>s</sup> -4 <sup>d</sup> ye ounce	<b>[blank]</b>
{And 2 ounces 3 quarters of silke	02 18 00
{Ell, and qrter' of taffaty to line ye doublett	00 16 06
{A grosse of buttons	00 04 00
{4 yds of bays to line my cloake as [sic] { 4 <sup>s</sup> per yd	00 16 00
{The taylours bill	01 18 02

Summ of this suite 11-6-8	
{Turninge two silke grogarum suites, and	
{ makinge them vp with taffaty bought	
{ to cutt vpon &c	03 16 09
{New makinge my satten=guarded cloake	00 12 00
3 yds dim': of blew kersey to make a	
suite for ye boy	00 17 06
Crimson silke lace in graine and silke	00 08 00
9 dozen of buttons	00 03 00
Lininge &c and makinge vp this suite	00 15 03
summe of this suite: 2-3-9	
In bookes	04 17 10
A clocke with an allarum	04 03 00
Amblinge my dunne' mare a fortnight	00 12 00
The boy stoode me in besides	00 15 08
Giuen away att Boughton and els where	03 01 04
In other expences and those also necessary,	
as they are specified in my other booke	
of expences	16 0<5>3 05

Summ of this quarter

is 4<0>7 1<4>2 5

[f.5r]

1619

2 quarter. ffrom Midsommer vnto Michaelmas.

{8 yds of french greene turky grogarum for a	
{ suite att 6. <sup>s</sup> per yd.	02 09 06
{Taffaty to line ye doublett	00 16 05
{Canuas, silke, lace, lininges, buttons, bays &c	02 03 00
{3 dozen of riband pointes.	00 11 06
{makeinge this suite	00 18 00
summ of this suite	
and pointes	6-18-5
<hr/>	
2 per of gloues	00 02 00
3 per of bootes	01 10 00
per of spanish leather shoes	00 04 00
Dyett and horsemeatte att diuers places	01 15 04
Lost att play, gleeke and tables	04 <0?8>18 07
2 per of gloues	00 03 02
2 per of gloues for cosen K. Bell	00 03 00
Carrier had	00 01 09
A peache coloured and greene scarfe	00 19 00
A blacke beauer	01 16 00
per of willow=coloured silke stockins	01 11 00
per of blacke silke roses with siluer lace	00 10 00
{per of carnation silke stockins for my mistress.	01 04 00

{per of garters for her	01 05 00
{per of roses for her	00 12 00
per of gloues	00 01 08
Ordinary att Allington court	00 01 08
{giuen Iacke Tuffton his ordinary there	00 01 00
{giuen my boy	00 06 03
{giuen poore	00 03 00
{giuen att Boughton	01 01 00
{giuen att Hothfeild	03 02 00
{giuen away els where	02 08 06
Suite att Allington court	00 00 06
Dyett for man and horsemeate	00 01 06
Lost	00 01 03
Journey for cosen Kate Bell when I did fetch her from Tunbridge	01 04 00

Summ of this qrter' is

32-5-7

[f.5v]

1619

My desperate qrter'

The 3d qrter' from michaelmas

vnto Newyeare'<d>s day.

5 yds qrter' of Scarlett coloured satten for a doublett, and to line my Cassocke att 16 <sup>s</sup> per yd	04 04 00
5 yds halfe qrter' of fine Scarlett att 55 <sup>s</sup> per yd to make hose, cassocke and Cloake	14 00 00
7 yds dim': of blacke rich velluett att 24 <sup>s</sup> per yd	09 00 00
22 ounces of blacke galloune lace	02 15 00
Taffaty to line the doublett	00 17 00
5 grosse of buttons att 8 <sup>s</sup> ye grosse	01 04 00
pinkinge and racinge the doublett and lininge of ye ropell	00 08 00
for embroideringe doublett, ropell and scarfe	02 10 00
5 dozen of small buttons	00 01 08
Stichinge and sowinge silke	00 14 00
ffor cuttinge ye scallop<t?>s	00 02 00
Holland to line the hose	00 05 06
Dutch bays for ye hose	00 04 06
Pocketts to ye hose	00 00 <0>10
2 dozen of checker=riband=pointes	00 12 00
Drawinge ye peeces in ye suite and cloake	00 05 00
Canuas and stiffninge to ye doublett	00 03 06
ffor makinge the doublett and hose	00 18 00
makinge ye ropell	01 08 00
makinge ye Cloake	00 09 00

## Summ of this suite. 40-2-0

4 yds 3 quarters of ashcolour spanish cloath to make cloake and hose att 16 <sup>s</sup> - per yd	03 18 03
2 yds dim': of ashcolour sattin for doublett att 15 <sup>s</sup>	01 17 06
4 yds of scarlett bayse to line ye cloake att 9 <sup>s</sup>	01 16 00
13 ounces of crimson g^a^lloun in graine att 3 <sup>s</sup> -2 <sup>d</sup>	02 02 11
stickinge and sowinge silke	00 08 08
An ell of taffaty to line the doublett	00 18 00
5 dozen of small buttons to ye doublett	00 02 06
15 dozen of buttons to ye <<p?>doub> suite and cloake	00 11 03
holland to line ye hose	00 05 06
Bays to line ye hose	00 04 06
Cuttinge ye scallops	00 00 06
pinkinge ye doublett	00 02 06
2 dozen of checker riband crimson pointes	00 14 00
Drawinge ye peeces in ye suite and cloake	00 03 06
Makinge doublett and hose	00 18 00
makinge ye cloake	00 08 00
2 yds more of the same spanish cloath to make a ropell and per of stockins	01 16 00
11 ounce<d>s dim: of galloune more	01 18 02
Stichinge and sowinge silke	00 07 0<2?>0
14 dozen of buttons for ye cassocke	00 10 06

Crimson taffaty to line itt	01	<-1?>01	06
qrter' and halfe of Crimson velluett to face the			
toppe of my stockins	00	09	00
ffor makinge ye ropell	01	08	00
<Summ of this suite, cloake, ropell,			
and stockins>			
Lace for stockins	00	02	04
sowinge silke	00	00	04
drawinge peeces	00	00	03
makinge stockins	00	02	06
Summ of this suite, cloake, ropell and			
stockins. 22-7-2			
2 yds dim': qter of french greene broadcloath	02	00	00
Taffaty to line my coate	01	12	06
4 dozen, 6 yds. of gold galloun att 5 <sup>s</sup> -8 <sup>d</sup> ye			
ounce	04	16	04
ffrench greene galloune	00	02	06
ffrench greene stichinge and sowinge silke	00	03	00
20 dozen of gold buttons	01	00	00
Cuttinge ye scallops	00	00	08
drawinge ye peeces	00	01	06
Silke to sett on ye gold lace	00	01	00
makinge this coate	00	12	00
Summ of this coate. 10-9-6			



[f.6r]

1619

3d qrter'

2 yds halfqrtr' of oliue coloured cloa<ke>the to make doublett and ho<->se	01 14 00
4 yds of bays to line a cloake for this suite which I had made before in ye first qrter' of this yeare	00 15 08
Canuas and stiffninge to ye doublett	00 03 06
Ell of taffaty to line ye doublett	00 17 00
4 dozen of galloune	00 13 08
Stichinge and sowinge silke	00 13 06
5 dozen of small buttons for doublett	00 01 08
Homes fustian to line ye hose and pocketts	00 05 00
Bays to line ye hose	00 04 06
5 dozen of buttons to ye sides of my <fe> hose cuttinge ye scallops	00 03 09 00 00 06
Claspes	00 00 04
drawinge peeces	00 01 06
Silke to sow ye lininge of my cloake and makinge itt vp	00 02 06
makinge doublett and hose	00 14 00
Summ: of this suite. <5?>6-11-1	
A crimson taffaty plaine scarfe	00 16 00
Lace and riband of blacke silke and settinge itt	

on 4 dozen of crimson and gold pointes	01 06 08
A cappe	00 03 04
A silluer girdle	01 00 00
A ruffe and per of cuffes	01 08 00
Another ruffe and cuffes	01 02 00
A cuttworke fallinge band and cuffes	01 10 00
A satten coller	00 04 00
12 handkercheifes	00 08 00
4 handkercheifes	00 03 00
per of french garters crimson and silluer with knotts.	03 05 00
2 dozen dim': of pointes <sutable> of silluer'd riband att 15 <sup>s</sup> - ye dozen	01 18 06
mending spurres	00 00 06
A wollen wastcoate	01 02 00
Changinge my last blacke beauer	00 08 00
An earinge with Rubyes	00 10 00
A small, deepe, greate saddle with furniture	04 <0>18 06
Dyinge feather	00 01 06
A sworde damaske hilt	03 06 00
A scabberd and cleaninge old sworde	00 01 06
white felt	00 09 00
A silluer hattband	00 18 00
Dressinge and lininge beauer	00 04 00
Scowringe silke stockins	00 01 00
6 yds of riband	00 02 00

1<5>7 per of gloues	00 10 02
per of stagges leather gloues quilted in ye seame with crimson silke &c	00 09 00
per of such gloues of bucks leather with crimson and bl[ack].	00 07 00
per of oyld g<b?>loues	00 01 08
4 per of plaine boote hose	00 04 08
3 per of boote hose with wrought topps	00 19 00
per of white spanish leather bootes with <h?>greate galoshaes	01 01 00
2 per of spanish leather shoes with one per of galoshaes	00 09 06
per of russett bootes and galoshaes	00 13 00
2 per of blacke bootes	01 00 00
per of gamashoes to ride in, of leather price of these wearinge thinges. 31-15-6	00 09 00
per of Gloues for my Lord Hobart	01 <0>11 00
not per of gloues for ye Earle of Exester	02 05 00
off- 2 per of gloues for my Lady Hobart and my red mother	01 19 00
but 2 per of gloues for K.Bell and ffr: kept Tufton	0<2>1 04 00
refu-2 per of gloues for Sir Iohn Tuffton	00 10 00
sed 3 per of gloues for women	01 01 00
and per of gloues for Lidia	00 05 00
kept 7 per of gloues for men	03 03 00

per of gloues for I. Tuffton	00 10 00
<2>6 per of gloues for my sisters and my wiues sisters	00 18 00
price of weddinge gloues <3> 13-6-0 besides a paire giuen to my Lady ffr: price 24 <sup>s</sup> . but I paid nott for them.	
Licence to marry	00 13 04
A cabinett for my mistress	03 00 00
A per of twizes	00 08 00
gilt paper	00 02 00
pens and wax	00 00 09

**[f. 6v]**

1619

3d qrter'

Seeinge a play with my mistress and ye reste	00 18 00
A sett of counters in a silluer box	00 10 00
per of braceletts of Amatysts	02 10 00
A ringe of gold	00 00 04
6 per of gloues	00 07 00
24 Amatysts	00 08 00
An amber howre=glasse	01 08 00
A purse for cosen Kate Bell	00 08 00
12 per of gloues for her	00 <0>14 00

giuen my Lord of Excester's man for bringinge plate	00 10 00
giuen Lady Ruttlands man	00 06 00
giuen my fathers man	00 05 00
giuen for my wife, to Iacke and Charles	00 04 00
giuen Coketts maide	00 01 00
giuen ffr: Lambart	00 01 00
giuen maides att Hothfeild	00 10 00
pitch and pins	00 00 01
Tobacco	00 00 02
Oyle of cloues	00 00 02
Quinces and mermalade	00 08 06
Enamellinge a ringe	00 01 00
Settinge a stone in her di <u>amond</u> ringe	00 01 00
Lemmans	00 00 08
Laid out for my wiues vse 13-6-0	
To mistress Paddy for her <s> husbands bookes of heraldry	20 00 00
2 paper bookes	00 05 00
27 playbookes	00 09 00
Sir Iohn Harringtons booke of epigramms	00 00 06
Aquinas his Catena aurea	00 08 06
Yorkes booke of heraldry coloured	02 04 00
An Escocheon of my father's and mothers armes	00 10 00
An Escocheon of our armes for my aunt Skeff:	00 06 08
The country farme	00 08 00

3 bookes for expences, whereof this is one <4-6>	00 07 06
Treasure of moderne times	00 08 06
2 Allmanackes	00 00 04
Bookes 25-0-6	
2 pewter dishes	00 03 03
Wax candle	00 00 06
pens	00 00 02
porters att seuerall times	00 04 09
Surgeon for dressinge Iames his legge	00 02 06
Dyatt att diuers places and times	00 1<->8 08
<Bote>te>Boate=hire	00 09 00
Horsehire	00 08 06
Horsemeate	00 09 06
Arras powder	00 00 02
powder and boxes	00 05 09
Boatehire	00 01 00
Barber	00 02 02
A trunke	00 11 00
A yd of riband	00 00 02
Needeles	00 00 01
A box of pomatum	00 00 06
Sugar candied	00 00 04
2 per of gloues for my mother	00 02 04
A key to my box	00 00 08
Landresse	00 10 00
A brush	00 00 06

paid for vse of mony	02 18 04
mistold in reckoninge of mony	00 01 06
Lost in changinge gold	00 02 00
2 flowers for my sisters	00 03 00
A box combe	00 00 06
fflaske and powder	00 00 06
worme and scowrer	00 01 00
per of mouldes	00 00 06
Corde	00 01 00
Lost	00 05 02

**[f.7r]**

1619

3d qrter'

Tauernes and fidders	01 01 09
ffruite	00 00 02
my mother had of me	00 01 00
{2 bands for ye boy	00 01 10
{A hatt and band for him	00 04 06
{2 shirtes for him	00 05 00
{Solinge boyes shoes	00 00 10
{mendinge his stockins	00 00 02
{Giuen ye boy	00 02 05
torches and linkes	00 03 08

Giuen mistress Elyatt mistress Spice her			
Christninge		00	10 00
giuen ye nurse and keeper there		00	03 00
{giuen away		01	11 00
{giuen Sharpe ye Lawyer		00	11 00
{giuen att Boughton		00	06 00
{giuen att Hothfeild and Raynham		02	13 01 ob'
{giuen att Sir Iohn Tufftons att London.		01	15 01 ob'
{giuen poore		00	02 09
giuen away in all 6-19-0			
Spent this qrter' before I came married			
home./ <179-5-1>			

December

	Layd out since I was married		
	and came home.		
fryday. 17	Carryer had of me		00 02 06
saturday. 18	pins for my wife +		00 00 10
	Laces for her +		00 00 02
Tuesday. 21.	giuen a wench that brought a cake		
	fromm goodwife moulton +		00 01 00
wensday. 22	3 qrters' of yd of blacke riband for		
	my selfe		00 00 03
	yd of blacke riband +		00 00 06
	yd of willow riband +		00 00 06
	yd 3 quarters of tinsell riband +		00 00 06
	4 yds of fillettinge +		00 02 00



23	giuen att Boughton	00 00 06
24	giuen Gadsby's daughter for bringinge a cake	00 01 00
	giuen Sir Nicholas Tuffton's boy for bringinge fish	00 00 06
	Carrier had	00 08 00
26	Nicholas my boy	00 00 06
28	A pounde of birdline	00 00 08
	2 linkes	00 00 08
31	giuen my wife, who lost itt att cardes	+ 00 13 03
	giuen Linley's man for bringinge <d?>2 Capons	00 01 00
	I Lost att Cardes this Christmas	00 15 07
	Left <w>vnpaid for a per of shoes for my Cosen K B	00 00 06
	<2>4 per of gloues for ye boy	00 02 00
	A shootinge gloue for my selfe	00 00 08
	A shootinge gloue for ye boy	00 00 04
	<p>Payd Sir Thomas Wotton on a wager <t?>when I was marr[ie]d	02 15 00

Summ of this quarter.

185-12-0

Summ from newyeares day, Last 1618 vnto  
this 1619. 185<sup>1i</sup>/12<sup>s</sup>/0<sup>d</sup>

Summ of this yeare./

548 10 02

Beside horseflesh and horsemeate, }  
 iourneyinge in my fathers Company, }  
 and some other by thinges which my }  
 father att seuerall times payd for: }  
 And beside my dyett att home and }  
 my <boyes> ^man's^, att seuerall times 140 dayes. }  
 viz: circiter a quarter of a yeare, or more.  
 Item per of gloues to my Lady ffrances somme  
 pre<i>s<s>ents to my wife, 3 weekes Dyett and  
 lodginge for me and my horses in London,  
 and his owne for my sake &c./

[f. 7v]

1619

Last qrter' from Newyeres day vnto owr  
 Lady day./

Ianuary.

2	Lost att Cardes	00 00 06
3	giuen att Hotfeild	00 0<2>3 00
11	Lost	00 00 02
13	giuen sir Nicholas Tuftons boy for	

	bringinge some of my wiues linnen	+	00 00 06
17	giuen <b?>my brothers I[ohn] et Ch[ar]l[e]s.		00 02 00
	my wife gaue them	+	00 02 00
19	my wife gaue ye midwife att my Lady wottons Christeninge where she was a god=mother	+	01 00 00
	She gaue the nurse there	+	01 00 00
20	per of shoes for my selfe		00 02 08
26	giuen ye boy		00 00 04
29	giuen att Boughton when I and my wife were there		00 07 06
February			
2	giuen some fellowes that came a maskinge hither		00 05 00
3	giuen by my wife att goodwife wooltons Christninge to ye midwife where she was a godmother	+	00 06 00
	She gaue there to ye keeper	+	00 02 06
4	paid ye Carrier for all		00 01 00
	paid for false haire for my wife	0<7?>3	00 00
8	Giuen att Boughton		00 01 00
	giuen att Hottfeild		00 00 06
	mendinge my Clocke		00 02 00
	Pedler's ware for my wife.	+	00 <0?>1<2>9 00
13	giuen att Boughton		00 00 04

19	giuen by <b>my wife att hothfeild +	00 05 00
	The boy's dinner att Ashford	00 00 06
20	giuen ye boy	00 00 06
22	Oates att Rochester	00 00 06
	wine there	00 03 06
	<G>Yi<->uen there	00 0<0>1 00
	giuen att Lady Leueson's	00 00 06
	ffrost=nayles there	00 00 04
23	giuen att Alysford	00 03 06
	Shoinge there	00 00 04
24	giuen att Maidstone	00 00 06
	Ordinary att ye starre	00 02 06
25	wine	00 03 02
	giuen att Maidstone	00 01 <0>10
28	giuen ye boy	00 00 03

---

March:

---

1.	giuen att Boughton	00 09 06
	giuen Lady Darell's coachman for bringinge vs from Boughton	00 03 00
4	A wheatstone	00 00 03
7	giuen Iohn ye gardener when he first shewed me how to graft	00 01 00
11	per of Cloath stockins for ye boy paid for ye boyes ordinary att Ashford	00 02 04 00 00 08

14	giuen master Carlile, for bringinge things from Hothfeilde		00 02 00
	giuen one that tooke vp my gre<e>whound for me		00 00 06
16	A per of gloues		00 01 06
17	my wife gaue att Hothfeld	+	00 02 06
	She gaue there more	+	00 06 00
18.	paid for ye vse of 50 <sup>li</sup> for <fo>sixteene weekes		02 10 00
19	To ye Carrier for letters and a box brought for my wife	+	00 00 0<7>8
	To ye Carrier for letters for me		00 00 04
	2 per of washinge gloues for my wife	+	00 01 00
	1000 of pins for her	+	00 00 10
	giuen ye boy		00 00 02
20	A Chaine and Collar for ye grewhonde		00 01 01
21	giuen my Sister Margaret my wife gaue her	+	00 02 06
	she paid my Cosen Kath: Bell for tiffany, and for drawinge and silk for an apron	+	00 18 00
24	2 per of russett bootes per of shoes for my wife	+	00 19 00 00 02 04
	giuen		00 00 08
	giuen poore	+	00 00 06
	mendinge bootes		00 02 00

per of greene worstead stockins for my		
w<y>ife	+	00 05 00
giuen the boy		00 00 04

**[f.8r]**

Last quarter 1619.

I lost att Cardes, tables, Boules &c	00 04 0<3>2
my wife lost att Cardes this quarter +	06 16 03.
per of shoes for ye boy	00 01 08
Solinge per of shoes	00 00 08.

Summe of this quarter	21 16 10
-----------------------	----------

---

Summ <of> totall of this yeare 1619

---

287-6-10

---

1620

ffirst halfe yeare.

March. 25	Imprimis paid to my wife her halfe		
---	yeares allowance <ffirst qrter'		
	1620>.	25	00 00
Aprill.			
1	wine att Ashford	00	02 02
	giuen	00	00 02
	ye Boyes dinner att Ashford	00	00 08
+++ 10	Giuen old Roydon our kinsman	00	01 00
---	11 Giuen my wife this quarter, <which>		
	besides her allowance, which she lost		
	att Cardes	+	01 03 08
15	Giuen att Hothfeild	00	05 00
18	Giuen my foote=boy Nicholas.	00	00 09
	Ordinary att Cockes hoath	00	02 06
	Boyes ordinary there	00	00 06
	<pd S>		
19	<-o>Giuen att Boughton	00	07 00
25	giuen fidders	00	01 00
26	giuen Thomas wyles	00	01 00
.May. 2.	giuen my footeboy Nicholas	00	00 06
	giuen att Offam	00	00 06
	giuen a boy yat brought a letter from		
	my wife	+	00 00 06

5	paid Iames for his dinner att Cockes			
	hoath		00	00 06
	paid him for our horse roome there		00	00 04
	giuen him		00	00 02
6	per of shoes for ye footeboy Nicholas		00	01 08
14	poore	+	00	00 04
	4 birdbol<d>tes		00	00 08
26	A Coller and line to leade a greyhounde			
	in		00	01 02
30	3 gally potts		00	01 01
	To Goodman Lane for measuringe lande			
	after 1 <sup>d</sup> per acre		00	07 06
Iune. 3	Horsenayles		00	00 01
	giuen Nicholas ye footeboy		00	00 06
	giuen goodwife Bull att Dymchurch		00	01 00
4	giuen att Hothfeild		00	00 06
6	giuen att Boughton		00	02 06
9	giuen my sister Margarett		00	02 00
12	paid Elisabeth Bankes her halfe yeares			
	wages		01	05 00
	giuen my footeboy Nicholas		00	00 06
	Spent Att Rochester as I went to London		00	01 06



[f.8v]

1620

ffirst halfe yeare

Iune. 13	Horsemeate att Grauesend	00 07 <0>11
	Dyett att Grauesed when my wife and I lay there	00 <0>14 00
	Spent by ye way att Dartford poore	00 01 02 + 00 00 04
	Barber att London	00 01 00
14	Bring<e>inge my trunke to London	00 06 00
	A per of Bay Coach geldinges bought in Smithfeild	36 00 00
	A per of Coach=harnesse with all furniture	04 00 00
	A per of Coach bytts	<b>[blank]</b>
	2 blacke snaffle bridles	00 0<0>3 04
	giuen Iames and Iohn for ridinge to London	00 04 00
	giuen hi<m>s man that I bought my coachorse of	00 02 06
	giuen my footeboy Nicholas	00 00 06
	6 per of gloues	00 07 06
15	A ruff<u>e and per of Cuffes	01 04 00
	per of stockins for ye footeboy Nicholas	00 03 06

	wine		00 01 06
16	A white sprigge feather for my		
	wife	+	<0>1 04 06
	Purchase his pilgrimage		00 12 00
	Bill his booke of merchandise accounts		
	giuen to Sir Roger Twysden		00 00 10
	giuen footeboy Nicholas		00 00 04
	Bottle ale		00 00 02
	goinge by water		00 00 06
	giuen my brother Iohn		00 02 00
	A per of bootes		00 10 00
	poore	+	00 00 02
17	Conueyinge of Letters		00 00 02
	giuen		00 00 01
	A knife		00 01 04
	Dressinge, Dyinge and lininge my hatt		00 04 06
	per of Bootehose		00 07 00
18	giuen		00 01 00
19	Mendinge Locke of Coac<b>hbox		00 00 03
	Spent by Thomas for his supper and by		
	ye way		00 01 04
	Horsemeate two nights		00 07 00
	giuen		00 00 03
	ffor hey		00 06 08
	ffor Custome in Smithfeild		00 00 00 ob'
	4 trusses of Strawe		00 01 00 ob'

	Bringinge itt to ye stable		00 00 08
	A bolt for ye Coache		00 00 06
	1 li' of grease for ye Coach		00 00 04
	to one for helpinge Thomas to grease ye		
	Coache		00 00 02
	Shoinge		00 00 08
	Garters for ye footeboy Nicholas		00 00 06
	Giuen him		00 00 06
	Girdle for him		00 00 06
	Giuen		00 01 00
	poore	+	00 00 02
20	S<c?>einge a play		00 09 08
21	Cuttinge ye Cornes on my feete		00 02 00
	poore	+	00 00 03
22	Goinge by water		00 01 00
	hire of a Coach	+	00 02 00
	A Coach whippe		00 01 00
	A mane Combe and spunge		00 00 06
	poore	+	00 00 04
	Bill his booke of merchandise		00 00 10
	The vicars plea for tithes		00 01 00
	ten playbookes		00 08 00
	giuen		00 01 00
	poore	+	00 00 02
	per of gloues		00 07 00
	A blew silke wastcoate		03 04 00

A per of worstead stockins 00 07 06

47-9-6

[f.9r]

1620

ffirst halfe yeare:

Iune 23

Oates		00 08 06
Shoinge		00 01 04
Lodginge for Thomas and ye boy		00 02 04
Settinge vp our horses att London		00 00 06
giuen		00 00 06
per of shoes for ye footeboy Nicholas		00 02 00
4 per of shoes for my selfe		00 11 06
paintinge armes vpon our Coach		01 00 00
A board painted with our armes giuen my		
Cosen T.D.		00 10 00
pencells and painte		00 04 06
<Boy?>Goinge by water		00 01 00
Boy goinge by water from London to		
grauesend		00 00 06
poore	+	00 00 02
2 bodkins		00 03 00
giuen att Sir Iohn Tufftons		00 15 00

	A Case of kniues giuen to Sir Thomas		
	Wotton		00 11 00
	per of gloues for my Cosen Mary Bell		00 08 00
	A trench bridle		00 01 06
	A baskett		00 00 08
	Dyett for men att Rochester		00 02 06
	horsemeate there		00 04 02
24	Dyett att Grauesend when I and my wife		
	lay there		00 13 04
	Horsemeate there		00 08 00
	Giuen		00 01 00
	poore	+	00 00 06
25	poore	+	00 00 06
	Giuen		00 00 08
	paid Iames for horsemeate to and from		
	London and for mens dyetts		00 14 03
	Giuen him att his goinge away		00 02 09
26	Giuen att Maydestone		00 04 06
	poore	+	00 00 03
	mendinge irons about ye Coach		00 01 00
	Giuen		00 01 00
	Horshoe		00 00 06
	Baytinge horses		00 04 00
	Giuen		00 00 02
	Goinge by water		00 00 04
	washinge boyes bandes		00 00 02

27	Giuen Thomas for beinge with vs in London		00 05 00
	Giuen Sander Harte for ridinge to London		00 02 00
	Giuen Iohn for ridinge to London and backe		00 02 00
29	Nayles		00 00 06
	Giuen		00 00 06
30	paid my aunt ffysher for 2 Conyes and two liue rabetts		00 05 00
	paid ye Carryer for bringinge trunke from London		00 06 06
	Cherryes for my wife att London	+	00 10 05
	Lost in gold that wanted waite	00 0<2>1	00
	-----		
Iuly 2	poore	+	00 00 06
5	giuen Iohn Gardiner for teachinge me to inoculate		00 01 00
9	poore	+	00 00 06
	giuen att Boughton when I and my wife lay there		00 06 00
11	Giuen to my Cosen Darell maide for my wife	+	00 00 06
	Giuen Ginniges his boy when he brought birdes to my wife	+	00 00 03
	6 pound of Cherryes	+	00 01 00

14	one old white Doe	00 03 04
	2 white rabetts	00 01 00
	Giuen Nicholas footeboy	00 00 06
15	Giuen	00 00 03
20	Giuen att boughton	00 04 08
24	Scowringe my pistoll	00 00 04
	An iron hatchett	00 01 04
-----		
August. 4th	Giuen att Douer Castle	00 06 02
	Beere	00 00 02
5	A passe from my Lord Warden<'s Sec> to go into france, ye fee to his Secretary	02 00 00

12-2-0

**[f. 9v]**

1620

August	ffirst halfe yeare	
5	Registringe my Lords passe	00 02 06
7	Registringe ye names of vs that went ouer	00 03 00
	Maintainance of ye hauen	00 04 00
	fferryinge of 6 of vs vnto ye shippe	00 03 00

	ff<r>erryinge from ye shippe to	
	Callice in a Shalopp	00 09 06
	Giuen	00 00 06
	poore	+ 00 00 06
	Supper att Callice for 6	00 08 00
8	mendinge my bootes	00 00 10
	A knife	00 02 00
	giuen	00 00 06
	2 braceletts	00 03 00
10	Threede bought att Grauelin	00 00 06
	Beere there	00 00 02
	giuen	00 00 10
	ff<r>erryinge Crosse to Grauelin	00 00 03
	Seeinge oyle mill	00 00 03
	Dyett att Callice from tuesday	
	moringe to thursday night	01 08 10
	h<y>iringe a waggon for 5 to Grauelin	
	and backe to Callice	00 12 00
	N L	00 00 0<6>2
11	12 Angelott cheeses	00 01 08
	giuen Iohn Daniell	00 05 06
	passage, <h?>viz: hiringe a shippe	
	from Callice	02 08 00
	meate and wine to Carry on shipboarde	00 02 00
	faringe boate from ye shippe to Douer	00 03 00
	Giuen	00 04 00



Custome att Callice	00 02 00
Dyett att Douer before I went ouer	00 12 00
Horsemeatt att Douer before I went and whilst I was att Douer for 4 horses.	00 16 00
Shoinge by ye way	00 00 06

---

All my Expences from ye time

<->I Came to Douer and returned home  
are  $10^{1i'} - 0^s - 8^d$

-----

14	Supper att Sandway with William Tuffton	00 03 08
15	paid Anne Benett her wages for 6 weekes	00 05 00
18	12 ells of holland to make me 4 shirtes att 4 <sup>s</sup> per ell	02 08 00
22	A per of pincers	00 03 00
26	pacthreade	00 00 06
30	giuen att Godmersham	00 01 06
31	ffor mendinge my Clocke	00 01 00
September. 2.	packthreade	00 00 08
	matche	00 00 01
	paper	00 00 03
4	Shoinge	00 01 07
	horsemeate att Maidston	00 01 11
	Dinner for Richard	00 00 06

5	A tablebooke		00 00 10
	Giuen att Maideston		00 01 00
	goinge by water		00 00 06
	A hatt edged with silluer lace		00 09 00
	A hatt=band		00 04 00
6	A knife		00 01 00
	3 girtes		00 02 00
	A whippe		00 00 06
	Stuffinge two saddles		00 01 00
	3 strappes		00 00 06
	per of bootes		00 10 00
	poore	+	00 00 02
	giuen		00 00 10
	A false scabberd		00 00 06
	A redd feather		00 04 06
	A per of bootehose		00 06 06

14-4-10

**[f.10r]**

September

1620

ffirst halfe yeare./

September. 6	horsemeate att London		00 04 00
	Oates att highgate		00 00 08

	A male pillion for a Cloake=bagge	00 00 10
	poore +	00 00 02
	wine att highgate	00 00 08
7	Dyett att Dunstable	00 04 10
	giuen	00 00 06
	shoinge	00 00 01
8	Dyett at Couentry	00 05 05
	horsemeate there	00 0<0>2 (?) 0<0>1
	giuen	00 00 10
11	Shoinge att Skeffington	00 00 06
12	Giuen att Skeffington	00 02 00
	Drinke att Northampton	00 00 06
	horsemeate there	00 00 09
	Giuen	00 00 02
	Saddlecloathe	00 02 00
13	Dyett att Brickhill	00 03 08
	Horsemeate there	00 01 10
	giuen	00 00 10
	wine att highgate	00 03 0<6>6
	Supper att London	00 03 02
14	An orrange coloured silke scarfe	01 02 00
	A riband for itt	00 00 06
	Crossinge ye water	00 01 00
	Seeinge a play	00 03 00
	wine	00 02 08
	A per of stockins	00 07 00

15	Giuen my sister and brothers		00 15 00
	Dr Fulke on ye Rhemish testament		00 16 00
	A hatt and band for Nicholas		00 03 04
	Bo<e?>y<es> his Comminge by water		00 00 06
	The boy his supper att Grauesend		00 00 06
	Giuen		00 01 06
	Barber		00 01 00
	Crossinge ye water		00 00 06
	horsemeate att London	00 0<2?>4	08
	giuen		00 00 04
	poore	+	00 00 04
16	horsemeate att Maidston		00 02 00
	Giuen there		00 01 10
23	paid Richard what he layd out		
	Dinner and his supper att Canterbury		00 01 04
	Shoinge att Newenton		00 00 06
	horsemeate when I was att Dunstable		00 03 06
	giuen ostler		00 00 04
	his supper and horseme<e>ate there att		
	his returne		00 02 02
	A gallon of oates att Stony Stratford		00 00 04
	baytinge horse att Barnett		00 00 04
	his dyett att London		00 00 08
	Horsemeat there		00 01 04
	horsemeate att Northfleete		00 00 04
	horsemeate att Maydston		00 00 06

	per of stockins for Nicholas Aspoll	00 02 06
	giuen him	00 00 04
	5 ells of Lockarum to make him 2	
	shirtes	00 06 08
25	Suite att Allington court	00 00 06
	Ordinary there	00 01 00
	my man's ordinary	00 00 06
	horsemeate there }	
	horseroome for theire standinge. }	00 00 04
27	Giuen att Boughcton	00 06 00
	Giuen Nicholas Aspoll	00 00 06
<October>	my wiffe gaue Anne Catesby	00 02 00
	my wife gaue my Cosen Mary Bell	00 05 00
	my wife gaue besse Hills	00 00 06

<1> 7-18-9

[f.10v]

1620

September	ffirst halfe yeare.	
	Lost this halfe yeare att Cardes, tables	
	&c	02 03 09
	Giuen	00 00 06

paid ffowler the taylor his bill vpon  
 ye <2>3d of October, viz: inprimis ---  
 ffor mendinge two per of my breeches 00 00 07  
 ffor makinge a suite for <ye> Nicholas  
 Aspoll 00 03 06  
 ffor an ell of holland 00 02 00  
 ffor buttons and silk 00 02 04  
 ffor Canuas 00 02 00  
 ffor Callico, Clapses and inkell 00 02 01  
 ffor fustian for my hose 00 00 06

---

paid my London taylor's bill for all  
 due vnto him vntill Michaelmas day 07 00 00

8-14-0

Summ totall of this halfe yeare beinge ye  
 only full halfe yeare wherein I and my  
 wife di<s>d board with my father, is

li' s d  
 120 - 3 - 0  
 -----

[at foot of page]

Summ is 113 - 3 - 3

[f.11r]

1620

Second halfe yeare beinge ye first,

Since I kept house.

1	paid my wife her halfe yeares allowance	25 00 00
October. 2.	Giuen	00 05 00
3.	halfe a bushell of oysters	00 00 06
4.	A gallon and halfe of white salt	00 00 06
7.	giuen for bringinge peares	00 00 04
	paid Richard Vsmer his wages for one whole quarter after his Comminge, vnto Michael=ma^s^ day	01 00 00
	paid ffrank Blechenden all her wages from her first Comminge, May.19. vnto Michael=mas day	0<0>1 04 09
9	Giuen Arrowes for Cuttinge my Cornes	00 00 06
10	A touett of oysters	00 00 06
	Giuen Nicholas Aspoll	00 00 04
11	Giuen	00 00 03
12	halfe a touett of oysters	00 00 03
13	60 bushells of lime att 4 <sup>d</sup> ye bushell<s>	01 00 00

		paid for bringinge of itt	00 03 00
14		2 bushells of old oates bought of Iohn	
		Posse.	00 02 04
		egges 12	00 00 04
		Giuen for bringinge a baskett of	
		Quinces	00 00 06
		10 gally potts	00 02 10
		A smoothinge iron	00 00 10
		Bitter allmonds	00 00 03
		Oatemeale	00 00 04
		giuen Iohn for bringinge thinges from	
		Ashford	00 00 04
		Scowringe my pistoll	00 01 00
++	16	Giuen our old Cosen Royden            +	00 02 00
		giuen master Brodnie his boy for	
		bringinge a dog	00 00 06
18		paid Thomas Odium for 4 seames of seede	
		wheate att 23 <sup>s</sup> <6 <sup>d</sup> > ye seame,	04 12 00
		paid him for bringinge ye same in	00 02 06
		Giuen Iames Godwin for vse of mony	03 00 00
		paid him that which I borrowed       <->	22 00 00
		Bought of Goodman Markettman 19 sheepe	
		att 11 <sup>s</sup> 6 <sup>d</sup> ye sheepe	<0?>10 18 06
		<I lost N L a peece of gold.	00 10 06>
		Bought <fiue?> ^six^ welsh beastes att	
		Charinge faire att 24 <sup>s</sup> ye <b>steere	07 04 00



	A siue for ye stable	00 01 00
	A lanthorne for ye stable.	00 01 06
20	paid Erasmus Giles for a quarter of mutton	00 01 10
	paid Susan Norman her wages att her departure for allmost three weekes	00 02 06
21	paid sir Nicholas Tuffton for two seames of seede wheate att 24 <sup>s</sup> ye seame	02 08 00
25	Oysters	00 00 09
	paid Arrowes ye shomaker all his worke viz: a per of shoes for my selfe	00 02 10
	and 3 <3<2>> per of shoes for ye boy and a per of bootes new vamp'd for him and mendinge his shoes	00 <0>11 01
26	10 gallons of Butter bought of Daniell Smart att ten gr<->oates ye gallon	01 13 04
28	pitch	00 00 06
	2 bushels and halfe of oates	00 02 06
	2 iacke-ropes to turne ye spitt	00 00 06
	Oatemeale	00 00 04
	giuen Iohn for bringinge thinges from Ashford	00 00 04
	Changinge 12 li' of tallow for Candles	00 01 00
30	ffor eggs	00 00 06
31	giuen	00 02 00

November.

1	paid Henry Auery for composition mony	00 02 00
2	Shoinge a horse	00 00 04
3	paid Bess Hills for a weeke	00 01 00
	paid Huggett's widow for a seame of	
	oates	00 08 00
4	giuen for bringinge medlars	00 00 04
	paid George Gadsby for all his smithes	
	worke	00 16 06

<37? 2? 10>      <24 1?6 4>      <6-?-10>  
                                  <01?>-2-10

[f.11v]

1620

Nouember

Second half yeare.

	<paid Iames Goodwin for bringinge --->	
5	poore	+ 00 00 04
	Starch and oatemeale	00 00 08
	Giuen Iohn for bringinge things from	
	Ashford	00 00 02
	Herringes	00 00 04
<8	giuen for bringinge thinges from	
	Hotfeild	00 00 04>
7	Bought six welsh beasts att Sandway	

	faire att <36?> 37 <sup>s</sup> ye bullocke	<1?>11 02 00
9	paid for 6 chicken	00 01 02
	paid for all worke to Browne ye smith	00 04 00
--	<paid>giuen Anne Catesby for her helpe	00 01 00
	paid goodwife Mercer for her helpe	00 00 06
	Bought of widow Dau<e?>y eleuen score pounde of cheese beinge ye quantity of one way of cheese att 2 <sup>d</sup> ob' ye pound	02 06 08
10	paid Iohn ye Gardiner for 6 dayes worke	00 0<1?>3 0<->6
14	blacke silke riband	00 02 01
16	per of gloues for Nicholas	00 00 04
	paid for markinge my bullockes and for pas<s>turage of my sheepe one afternoone	00 01 00
	paid Harper for Drenches	00 02 02
	paid Dine for 25 per of palinge rayles att 7 <sup>d</sup> ye paire	00 14 07
18	paid ffranke Blechenden all her wages from michaelmas vnto her departure	00 08 00
22	Pu^r^chas his microcosme	00 02 06
	Sutton's 3 bookes	00 07 06
	Childbirth	00 02 06
	practise of piety	00 06 00
	A play booke	00 00 06

	paid Goodwife mercer for her helpe and		
	for eggs	00	00 08
	broomes	00	00 01
	redd herringes	00	00 02
	oysters	00	00 04
	paid for a lookinge glasse	00	05 06
30	paid ye shomaker for all	00	06 10
	two burninge iron markes	00	01(?) 04
	A wooll marke for sheepe	00	01 00
	Nayles for Court wheeles weighinge		
	28 li'	00	08 02
	Shoinge ye Court wheeles	00	02 00
	A bill and an axe	00	02 04
December			
2	paid for a per of Court wheeles to ye		
	wheeler	00	16 00
	paid for a per of shoes for Michel ye		
	kitchin boy	00	01 10
4	paid ye fee for half a doe w<ith>hich		
	sir Thomas Wotton sent	00	06 00
7	Dischargd Ric<s?>hard Vsmer: and paid		
	him all his wages for this whole		
	quarter	01	00 00
	paid Harper f<f?>or a well rope he		
	bought	00	12 0<1?>0
	2 halters and a fotheringe line	00	01 00

	paid Richard Vsmer for his e<p>xpences	
	to London and in returne home	00 07 06
12	giuen	00 00 04
15	giuen poore	+ 00 01 00
18	<ffetters> per of ffetters	00 02 06
	two wedges	00 02 00
22	paid Ruttinge and his partner for 13	
	dayes worke att digginge vp of ^12^	
	great trees	01 02 00
	paid Bishop for hi<->mself 14 <sup>d</sup> ye day	
	and for his boy 12 <sup>d</sup> for 4 days	00 08 06

22-16-1(?)

**[f.12r]**

December

1620

Second halfe of ye yeare

23	paid Milksteed for <cleaninge out>	
	making 200 pale wantinge eleauen	
	pales	00 01 06
--	paid Iohn ye gardener for 9 dayes	00 04 06
	paid King<st?>snoth for a weekes worke	00 03 00
25	giuen poore	+ 00 08 06
27	giuen	00 00 08

	a Couple of Chesells	00 01 04
30	A mattocke	00 03 00
	A hatchett	00 01 06
	2 augors	00 01 06
	2 Chessells	00 01 00
	A goage	00 00 04
	A drawsheare	00 00 08
	A Saw	00 01 02
January	paid Bishop for Sawinge and Cuttinge of elmes	00 04 00
1.	paid my vifes booke vntill ye last of <<Nou>^Dec^ember> ^9uember^	00 08 06
	paid my wifes houshold booke for ye whole month of December	02 00 00
5	paid Kingsnoth for a dayes worke	00 01 00
7	giuen	00 00 06
8	paid vnto Georg Sotherden for all his bill for beefe &c' fromm october 7.	06 18 00
	Giuen Nicholas	00 01 00
	Giuen my brother Charles	00 02 00
	per of gloues for Nicholas	00 00 06
	paid ye sexton his quarter wages	00 00 08
	paid Ihon Gardener for 5 dayes worke	00 05 00
10	paid Anne ye Cooke all her wage<r>s ffor 10 small bookes	00 13 04 00 02 03
13	paid Ihon' ye gardiner for 5 dayes	

	worke	00 05 00
19	paid G. Pout for 5 dayes worke	00 02 06
20	Giuen mistress Hayman ye midwife	00 10 00
	Giuen Sander Hart	00 02 00
22	ffor Canuas for drawers and apron for	
	ye kitchin boy Michill	00 02 06
	Cloath for a shirt for him	00 01 06
	pulletts and Cockes	00 0<1?>2 08
	leather for ye kitchin boyes shoes	00 01 00
	Giuen att Boughton	00 00 06
	paid Arrowes ye shomaker all his due	00 03 00
27	horsemeate att maistone	00 01 00
	3 quartes of sacke	00 0<2>3 00
	5 quartes of Clarett wine	00 03 04
	12 pound of Candles	00 05 00
	2 stone potts for beere	00 01 10
	giuen my Lady Sydley's man for	
	bringinge things	00 02 00
	giuen master Copley's man for bringinge	
	2 pigges	00 00 06
28	paid Iames Goodwin for a dayes helpe	00 01 00
29	paid mistress Hayman ye midwife for 3	
	weekes helpinge my wife, <and>	04 08 00
	paid for 4 yds of holmes fustian att	
	16 <sup>d</sup> ye yd. to line ye Curtaines of	
	my wiues Childbed	00 18 08

6 yds of fustian att 15 <sup>d</sup> ye yd	00 07 06
whitinge	00 00 02
6 pound of Candles	00 02 06
A bottle of muscadine	00 01 06
oyle of lillies	00 00 03

20-2-4

**[f.12v]**

January

1620

29	A yd and half of stamell bayes	00 07 06
	2 yds of Cotton att 20 <sup>d</sup> ye yd	00 03 04
	yd halfe and half quarter of redd Cotton	00 02 08 ob'.

February

3	4 horse padlockes for gates	00 02 00
4	A fagott bill	00 01 00
	mendinge an axe new steelinge	00 01 00
	A hedginge bill	00 01 00
	4 yards of course Canuas for a horsecloath	00 04 00
8	giuen Nicholas	00 01 00
	giuen att Boughton	00 06 00
9	<g>ffor 2 yds dim' of ffrise att 3 <sup>s</sup> a	



	yd to make Nicholas a ierkyn	00 07 06
	ffor silke inkle and makeinge ye ierkin	00 01 08
	ff<->or Claspes and other mendinge of	
	his cloathes	00 00 11
	ffor makeinge ye Childes mantell and	
	mendinge of my owne cloathes att	
	diuers times	00 05 09
10	a gallon of salt	00 00 04
13	paid George Pout for helpe in ye	
	kitchin	00 01 03
14	Giuen Nicholas	00 01 00
	paid my Cosen Ihon' Darell for a	
	wastcoate which I bought of him and	
X	gaue my wife	05 15 00
ffeuersham 16	paid vnto George Sotherden all his	
bill.vide	bill for beefe and suite	
march: 18.	<vnt?>from ye last payment	02 <0?>15 00
	Giuen Nicholas	00 00 06
17	paid my wiues houshold booke from ye	
	first of Ianuary vnto ye 16 of Ian:	01 01 07
18	paid vnto Feild for a bacon hogge	01 00 00
20	Giuen ye Cooke att Hothfeild	00 02 00
	paid Goodwife Fox for beinge my wiues	
	keeper ye month she lay in	01 00 00
23	<nayles bought of Browne	00 05 06>
	400 nailles att 5 <sup>d</sup> ye 100.	00 01 08

	500 nailes att 4 <sup>d</sup> ye 100.	00 01 08
24	A per of stockins for Nicholas	00 03 06
25	paid Robert Bishop for ye settinge of ye new postes raile and pale att ye Changinge of ye high way in pluckley land: att 1 <sup>s</sup> ye rodd for 13 rodde dim'	00 13 06
	paid vnto him for 23 postes hewingge att 1 <sup>d</sup> ob' ye post	00 02 10 ob'
	paid vnto him for 7 rodde and halfe of palingge (postes and railes vtt supra)	00 07 06
	paid vnto him for a dayes worke	00 01 04
	paid vnto him for a day and halfe for his boy	00 01 06
	paid vnto him for Cuttinge downe two oakes	00 00 06
28	ffor makinge of 2 horsecloathes and hoodes	00 04 00
	poore +	00 00 01
	paid Erasmus Giles for all his worke viz: eleuen sheepe and 3 calues killed att 1 <sup>d</sup> ob' apeece. a porker att 3 <sup>d</sup> and a <beast?> ^boare^ att 6 <sup>d</sup>	00 02 06

March

1.	Seeinge a play att Maidstone		00 01 08
	Ordinary there		00 02 06
	ffidlers there		00 01 00
2	per of stirruppe leathers		00 01 00
3	g<a>i<->uen poore	+	00 00 03
	per of gloues		00 05 00
	per of boote hose topps		00 05 00
5	giuen the poore	+	00 00 07
	2 per of gloues		00 10 00
	A pendant for my sister Mary Tuffton		00 03 06
	A quart of white wine		00 00 06
	goinge by water from westmester		00 00 06

17-14-2

**[f.13r]**

March

1620

6	2 Collers and a slippe for greyhounds		00 02 06
	A beauer hatt		02 04 00
7	2 per of bootes		00 19 08
	per of spanish leather shoes		00 03 06
	giuen Nicholas		00 01 00
	A yellow Coate and petticoates for		

	Anthony	00 13 00
	2 per of stockins	00 10 00
	Horsemeate att London	00 10 08
	giuen horse keepers there	00 00 08
	shoinge	00 00 08
	ffor makinge Cleane ye Coach and	
	harnesse and oylinge them	00 02 06
	ffor a new poale	00 02 06
	ffor 2 washers	00 01 00
	A poale staple, loope plate and grease	00 01 06
	A sumach tree from virginia	00 01 00
	A duke Cherry tree	00 01 06
	A may Cherry tree	00 01 04
	A white Cherry tree	00 01 00
	A Cluster Cherry tree	00 01 00
	giuen att sir Ihon's Tufftons.	00 08 00
	paid for a Cradle, a hamper, and	
	Cloathe to trusse itt in	00 14 00
	A hollande Cheese	00 02 09
	graftinge tooles	00 04 06
8	packthreade	00 00 02
	giuen att my Cosen Th: D	00 00 10
	giuen poore	+ 00 00 04
	Shoes for Anthony	00 00 04
	2 per of stockins for Anthony	00 01 02
9	giuen att Rochester	00 00 04

	quarte of white wine	00 00 06
	ffor a vertingale for my wife	00 09 00
10	paid Ihon' Gardener for all his worke	
	viz: 12 dayes	00 13 08
12	paid Harper for Brownes shoinge	00 05 00
	12 yds of Canuas att 11 <sup>d</sup> ye yd	00 11 00
	1000 5 <sup>d</sup> nayles	00 04 02
	A horselocke	00 <1?>01 00
	A gate locke	00 01 00
	3 touetts of beanes	00 03 00
13	paid my wiues houshold booke from ye	
	first of ffebruary vnto ye ffirst of	
	March	0<0?>1 17 10
	Giuen att Maidston	00 05 02
16	paid Ihon Gardiner for fiue dayes	
	worke in my hopyarde	00 05 10
	ffor Nicholas his goinge by water	00 01 00
	horse hire for him	00 01 00
	6 bottles	00 01 06
	Corke	00 00 01
	white doe	00 02 06
18	paid william, which he <ly?> laide out	
	for shoinge ye blacke	00 00 01
	giuen Nicholas	00 00 03
	Bought att ffeuersham faire.	
	powder sugar 12 <sup>s</sup> pound	00 11 00

Currants 6 pound att 5 <sup>d</sup> ob'	00 02 09
ffigges 6 pound att 3 <sup>d</sup>	00 01 06

13-10-3

**[f.13v]**

1620

Allmonds. <6>2 li' att 16 <sup>d</sup>	00 02 08
Raisons of ye sunne 2 li' att 4 <sup>d</sup>	00 00 08
16 Couple of<f> Codd at 15 <sup>&lt;s&gt;d</sup> ye	
Couple	01 00 00
2 Couple of Codd att 18 <sup>d</sup> ye Couple	00 03 00
Halfe a barrell of white herringe	00 15 00
Redd herringe a qrter' of a Cade	
beinge 140	00 02 10
3 touetts of bay salt att 18 <sup>d</sup> ye	
bushell	00 02 03
A touett of onyons	00 01 00
A touett of rootes	00 00 09
Giuen Alexander Hart for buyinge these	00 02 02

Summ of ffeuersem Expences. 3-5-7.

22	2000 of nailes att 5 <sup>d</sup> ye 100	00 08 04
----	--	----------

	per of kniues	00 01 00
	paid Simon Mathewes for 8 seames of oates att 7 <sup>s</sup> ye seame	02 16 00
	Item' for 75 li' of beefe att 2 <sup>s</sup> 10 <sup>d</sup> ye score	00 10 08
23	paid Robert Ruttinge and <b>[blank]</b> Ihonson for 48 rodds and 3 qrters' of hedginge in longeford mill feild next ye streate	00 10 02
	paid woodward ye Confectionary of maidston his bill, for sweete meates att ye Christ<-><h>eninge	02 05 06
27	paid Gadsby his bill	00 11 0<6>8
	paid him his <bill> tally, for ye} beast which Barton kept with him for} shoinge ye oxen and plough irons}	01 12 02
30	{paid Ihon' Barton Cheife husbandman { his wages for half a yeare	02 15 00
	{paid Ihon Luccas petty husbandman	02 00 00
	{paid Richard Butcher warrener	02 00 00
	{paid william <b>[blank]</b> Coachman for 2 { monthes	00 12 00
	{paid Iames Samson plough boy	01 00 00
	{paid Katharine <b>[blank]</b> my wiues { Chambermaide for a quarter and 7 { weekes	00 19 06

	{paid Bennet [blank] ye dayry maide for	
	{ h<->er quarter wages	00 10 00
31	paid my wiues houshold booke from ye	
	first March	00 10 04

---

21-12 <4?>8

---

Summ of this halfe yeare is.

179-18-4

<157-18-<8>4>

---

Summ totall of this yeare 1620

-----300-1-4

**[Last two lines possibly added later over the flourish]**

**[f.14r]**

1621.

Our Lady day



ffirst halfe yeare./

March

25	paid my wife her halfe yeares allowance	25 00 00
27	giuen att Boughton	00 01 00
29	paid Harper for all ye worke which Browne had done for me and for hallters	00 09 05
	paid George Poute for six dayes worke	00 03 00
30	paid <b>[blank]</b> Milkstead for Cleaninge 350 pales of 5 foote att 16 <sup>d</sup> ye C	00 04 08
	paid him for 200 pales of 4 foote att 12 <sup>d</sup> ye C	00 02 00
	paid him for 9 <f> per of railes Cleaninge and hewing att 2 <sup>d</sup> ye per: and 2 <sup>d</sup> abated	00 01 04
	paid Butcher for what he layd out for me viz: Scowringe a birdinge peece A pound of Gunpowder 4 pound of shott Shoinge as he went to Allington mendinge his Cony=hay	00 01 06 00 01 00 00 00 10 00 00 04 00 01 08
31	{paid Robert Bishop for palinge in 7 { rodds of my Close {paid him for <7?>3 dayes for him selfe { and <5>3 and halfe for his boy in	00 06 08

{ railinge in Brents meade hole 00 0<5>7 06  
 {paid him for a day and his boy for a  
 { day <h>and halfe in railinge in ye  
 { Close. 00 02 10  
 {paid him and his boy a dayes worke  
 { about ye lime house and  
 { s<h?>laughter house 00 02 04  
 {paid his boy a dayes worke when I was  
 { att London 00 01 00  
 paid ^Ihon'^ Bayly ye sawyer for 300  
 foote of Elme, sawed att 2<sup>s</sup>-6<sup>d</sup> ye C 00 07 06

## Aprill

5 Giuen att Boughton when my wife and I  
 lay there 00 17 00  
 Giuen att ye nurses, to her mayde 00 01 00  
 Giuen Nicholas 00 01 00  
 7 paid my hedgers, (Trowell and his  
 fellowes beinge two more) for 55  
 dayes worke ^betweene them^ in  
 fencinge att Circens pasture and  
 Longe Dane: viz: 16<sup>d</sup> ye day. 03 13 04  
 wine sugar &c att Ashford 00 06 08  
 Giuen there 00 00 04  
 13 paid Harper what he laid out viz: 600  
 nailes 00 02 00  
 per of shoes for my selfe 00 02 06

	per of shoes for ye kitchin boy	00 01 08
14	paid Ihon Collins ye gardiner for a weekes worke	00 07 00
	paid him for pott hearbe seede	00 01 00
18	Spent att Dartford	00 00 10
	Crossinge ye water	00 00 06
	Supper	00 04 09
	Giuen att London	00 02 01
19	A seruice booke in quires, in folio	00 03 06
	41 orengees for my wife to preserue	00 01 10
	A baskett	00 00 05
	Dinner	00 01 08

<->34-3-<->8

**[f.14v]**

Aprill

1621

ffirst half yeare.

19	Goinge by water	00 01 00
vide.	{5 yds dim' of fine french greene	
septemb: 29.	{ <C?>broadc<r>loath att 20 <sup>s</sup> ye	
bayes for	{ yd: to make me, Cloake suite,	
cloake	{ boote hose topps and saddle	05 00 00
forgotten.	Two small bookes viz: one call<->d	
	Hispanus reformatus and ye other, ye	

polonians speech	00 00 09
per of boote hose topps	00 05 06
Paid vnto my brother Robert as	
followeth viz:	
{ffor ^gold^ waites and graines and wax	00 05 00
{ffor Clay pelletts	00 01 00
{ffor 6 quire of paper	00 01 06
{ffor 4 paper bookes	00 14 10
{ffor 2 paire of gloues	00 14 00
{ffor Dr Boys his Expositions on ye	
{  english liturgy	00 13 00
{ffor a seruice booke	00 05 00
{<ffor> deliuered to Dicke skeffington	
{  to bestow in tokens for his sisters	01 00 00
{ffor 8 yards of ^b<r>lack^ turky	
{  grogarum to make me a suite att 7 <sup>s</sup>	
{  per yd	02 16 00
{ffor taffaty to line ye doublett	00 16 06
{ffor 5 ounces of galloun lace att 2 <sup>s</sup> -6 <sup>d</sup>	00 12 00
{ffor Canuas and stiffninge, for	
{  buttons and silke, for fustian and	
{  bayes, for buckles and Claspes. &c	00 17 02
{ffor makinge the suite	00 10 00
Summ of this suite 5-11-8	
ffor alteringe a greate ridinge Coate	
into a small	00 13 00

20	ffor riband for my scarfe and sowing	00 01 00
	wine, sugar and lemmans	00 03 09
21	2 dozen of orenge Coloured silke	
	pointes	00 07 06
	Dyett	00 02 04
	<I?>A plaine ruffe and Cuffes	00 14 06
22	goinge by water	00 00 06
	wine	00 00 08
23	Bitter allmons	00 00 03
	Bottle ale	00 00 10
	A grew houndes Coller	00 01 06
	goinge by water	00 01 00
	Supper	00 04 00
24	per of bootes	00 10 00
	Dinner	00 01 04
	giuen	00 00 02
25	Ale and sugar	00 00 03
	per of stirrups	00 01 06
	poore +	00 00 03
	Dinner	00 01 03
	Supper	00 00 10
	<b>[smudge]</b> ffor mendinge ye handle and	
	scowringe my sword	00 02 00
	ffor Nicholas his goinge by water to	
	grauesend	00 02 00
	Horsehire for him home and backe	00 04 06

giuen Nicholas	00 0<0?>1 0<6?>0
his supper	00 00 06

1(?)8-9-8

**[f.15r]**

1621

Aprill.	ffirst half yeare.	
26 et 27<26>.	ffor ye tree, pillowes, strapps and stiffninge of ye skirtes with makeinge vp of my saddle	00 13 00
	ffor gold lace and silke to sett itt on	00 12 00
	ffor gilt nayle for ye saddle	00 04 00
	ffor an vndercloath of <leather> penyston lined with leather	00 04 00
	A per of stirrup leathers	00 01 00
	A sett of wollen webb girtes	00 02 00
	A Couer of leather lined with Cotton	00 04 00
	my saddle Cost beside ye Cloth: 40 <sup>s</sup> .	
	A Case of kniues	00 11 06
	A single knife	00 01 00
	A <s?>greate knife	00 01 06
	horsemeate att ye bell silluedge	<01?>01 01 04
	giuen there	00 01 02
	Bottle ale	00 01 02

	goinge by water to grauesend	00 04 06
	Diett att grauesend	00 17 10
	horsemeate there	00 02 00
	giuen there	00 01 02
	Din<e?>ner att London	00 03 00
	paid my Landresse att London	00 02 09
	giuen ye Cuttlers boy	00 00 06
	a small black and white picture or	
	deuise	00 00 03
	Shoinge	00 01 04
	giuen my Cosen Skeffington's man	00 <0?>01 08
	To a porter	00 01 00
	Spent I haue forgotten how	00 09 01
28	paid for a leane sheepe which my doggs	
	killed	00 06 06
	paid vnto Richard Spice for 100 li' of	
	beefe	00 16 08
	paid vnto Old ffreind for makinge of	
	fagotts att 20 <sup>d</sup> ye hundred	00 06 08
30	paid vnto master Copley for small <thi>	
	tithes this halfe yeare from	
	michaelmas	00 11 00
May		
2	paid Browne ye smith ^his tally^ for	
	all his worke vntill this day	00 08 04
3	paid Harper for all that he L[ai]d out	

	for me viz. for Cheese to widow Dauy	02 01 00
	ffor ten weathers att 10 <sup>s</sup> apeece	05 00 00
	To one for helpe to bringe them	00 01 02
	A bottle of wine	00 00 10
	Nayles att Charinge faire	00 02 00
6	paid Harper for that which he l[ai]d out viz.	
	To Ruttinge and Ihonson' for 12 rodde of dike and quicksettinge	00 06 00
	To Maytam(?) for fagott<e?>inge 300 fagotts att 20 <sup>d</sup> ye 100	00 05 00
	ffor halfe a bushell of salt	00 01 00
	_____	
	paid ffranc<e>is Ianuary for 6 wodcokes att my boyes Christninge	00 04 00
	Item for other thinges	00 02 06

17-0-5

**[f.15v]**

1621

May	ffirst halfe yeare	
8	Giuen Nicholas and att Rainham and elsewhere	00 02 06



	Giuen my Cosen Ihon' Dering's man,	
	when I bought my sorrell horse of my	
	Cosen	00 02 00
9	paid for a Conger	00 02 06
	paid my wiues houshold booke vntill ye	
	first of May	01 00 04
11	paid old ffreinde for makinge 300	
	fagotts att 20 <sup>d</sup> ye 100 in Circens	00 05 00
	giuen	00 00 03
12	paid goodman Bishop for 9 rodds of	
	palinge of 5 foote pale, att 16 <sup>d</sup> ye	
	rodde, and for makinge 3 gates one	
	for 18 <sup>d</sup> and 2 for 18 <sup>d</sup> . and for a	
	dayes worke	00 <0?>16 00
13	Giuen	00 00 09
16	paid vnto George Sotherden for all ye	
	beefe and other meate att any time	
	heeretofore had of him	04 06 06
19	paid Ihon ye gardner for a weekes	
	worke	00 07 00
	paid william Franke his wages att his	
	discharge and partinge	00 12 00
	paid him for all thin<k?>ges by him	
	laid out for.	00 04 06
20	paid Harper for all thinges by him	
	laid out.	

	{viz. for wine	00 08 06
	{A quarter of Lambe	00 01 06
	{8 Chicken	00 02 08
	{3 Congers	00 01 00
	{A happes and staple	00 00 02
	{2 halters	00 00 06
	paid Trowell and his partners for a	
	dayes worke in Longe Dane	00 04 06
	paid them for halfe a day in Circens	00 02 03
	paid Goodman Pell for porke	00 01 08
	I began my iourney into Ireland	
22	giuen att Boughton	00 01 00}
	poore	00 00 03}
	wine att Rochester	00 02 09}
	giuen there	00 00 04}
	paid my Cosen Richard Skeffington &c	}
23	{Imprimis <for> Layd out for a sword	04 10 00}
	{2 bridles	00 03 00}
	{A seruice booke	00 06 00}
	{A note of <p>ye parliament k[nigh]ts	00 02 06}
	{A leather for a pistoll	00 00 06}
	{mapps	00 04 06}
	{A shirt	01 13 00}
	{per of stockins	00 02 06}
24	A knife	00 01 00}
	per of male girthes	00 00 08}

	Lemmans		00 00 04}
	per of spanishe leather bootes		00 16 00}
	giuen		00 01 08}
	poore	+	00 00 03}
	mendinge my scarfe		00 00 02}
	2 per of bootehose and one of tappes		00 10 00}
	horsemeate		00 05 04}
	Riband		00 01 00}
25	horsemeate att St Abbans		00 03 03}
	poore	+	00 00 05}
	Dyett there	00 0<0>5	00}
	Dinner att Brickill		00 04 00}
26	poore	+	00 00 03}

18-17-9

**[f.16r]**

May

1621

ffirst quarter.

28	giuen		00 00 06}
	mendinge bootes		00 00 04}
	per of bootes for Nicholas		00 07 00}
30	poore	+	00 01 01}
Iune			}
4	giuen		00 02 06}

5	giuen	00 01 00}
	Cloath for a shirt for ye boy	00 03 04}
	A sheath for a knife	00 00 02}
	paid for all Charges between	}
	<B?>Dauntry and Leuerpoole	02 16 00}
	paid for Nicholas his Charges	00 07 08}
	giuen	00 01 05}
6	<R?>Mendinge ye boyes bootes	00 00 04}
	giuen	00 00 06}
	Wine sugar and lemmans	00 01 0<1?>7}
	Horsemeate att Leuerpoole	00 10 00}
7	Shoinge horse	00 00 04}
	wine	00 00 10}
8	giuen	00 00 10}
9	paid laundresse	00 03 06}
	horse hire	00 01 00}
	Lace and Cloath for Cuffes	00 04 02}
	giuen	00 <06?>02 06}
	horsemeate	00 03 10}
	poore	+ 00 00 08}
	passage for me and my horse to ye	}
	shippe	00 00 06}
	paid my Cosen Deringe which he gaue	}
	away	00 00 06}
	makeinge of Cuffes	00 00 09}
	Dyett att Leuerpoole and victualls to	}

	Carry a shipboard	0<0>1 05 06}
	A Sea Cappe	00 06 03}
	poore	+ 00 00 05}
11	wine	00 00 09}
	giuen	00 01 06}
	giuen Nicholas	00 01 08}
12	wine and sugar	00 02 08}
	<-o?>Bought of master Gerard <->my	}
	Lords brother a white nagge	05 00 00}
	giuen when I bought him	00 02 06}
13	washinge linnen	00 01 03}
	giuen Blanchard	00 02 06}
	horsemeate att Leuerpoole	00 02 06}
	giuen	00 02 01}
	Dyett for me I. Deringe and my boy	00 12 00}
	poore	+ 00 00 04}
	milke wine and beere	00 02 06}
	Le<ff>ft with Nicholas to beare his	}
	Charges att Leuerpoole vntill he	}
	Came into Ireland	00 12 00}
Iuly.		}
7	Dyett and horsemeate, and all other}	}
	Char<d>ge and expences for my}	}
	selfe and my Cosen I. Deringe in}	}
	our iourney, thorough Scotland and}	}
	Ireland vntill we Came from}	}

	Leuerpoole in Lancashire <vnto>}		}
	Iu<n?>ne 13. vnto Dublin in Ireland}		}
	Iuly 7.}	10 03.11:}	
8	wine and sugar att Dublin	00 03 02}	
	giuen	00 00 02}	

24-16-6

**[f.16v]**

1621

Iuly                   ffirst halfe yeare

9	Deliuered to my Cosen I.D. to beare		
	his Charges into Kent	04 00 00	
	Bought a mare of my Cosen G. Hawle	02 00 00	
	Dyett	00 03 00	
	poore	00 00 06	
10	Dyett att Dublin and horsemeate there}		
	and in all my Iourney into Mounster}		
	and backe to Myllefond <and>}		
	altogether with ye Charges of}		
	shoinge &c}	04 14 04	
	Giuen away on this iourney	02 06 05	
	besides Lent <or giuen> vnto my Lady		
	Alice Barrey I may say giuen. <b>[last</b>		

	<b>four words added later]</b>	01 02 00
August		
2	<Gi>paid my Cosen I. Deringe of Myllefont for my boyes suite brought into Ireland	00 05 00
8	Dallington's aphorismes Q. Curtius 2. handkercheifes Dyett and Charges fromm Myllefond} <vnto> August. 6. vnto Leuerpoole} August. 12}	00 07 00 00 01 00 00 02 04 03 16 04
	poore +	00 01 08
	giuen in this iourney	02 01 04
	Lost att Cards and tables &c	01 05 00
	poore +	00 01 08
	paid for bring<e>inge my 3 horses ouer from Ireland	01 10 00
	paid for my owne passage and 2 more	00 15 00
12	Giuen my Cosen Ihon' Dering of Myllefont	03 00 00
20	per of buckes leather bootes per of bootes for Nicholas Dyett and Charges of iourney from} Leuerpoole August. 14 vnto Pluckley} August. 31}	00 11 00 00 07 00 03 08 00
	post horse hire	01 05 00

	giuen away	02 01 06
	poore +	00 00 02
30	A yard 3 qrters' of ffrench greene	
	satten att 14 <sup>s</sup> per yds	01 18 00
	An ell Dim' of taffety	01 00 00
	A yd and hal<l>fe of ffrenche greene	
	broad<Clos?> Cloath for hose	01 06 00
	Gold lace 10 ounces att 6 <sup>s</sup> per ounce: 5	
	dozen	03 00 00
	4 per of gloues	00 19 00
	A ruffe	01 04 00
	2 shirtes	04 06 00
	Morryson's trauayles	00 10 00
	ffiscus papalis	00 00 04
	Bringinge two horse out of Lancashire	01 01 06
	2 dozen of silk and gold pointes	01 08 00
	A girdle	00 19 00
	A girdle and hangers	0<0>1 02 00
	A Scarfe	03 10 00
	Giuen	00 01 00

57-10-1

Layd out from ye 21 of May vnto}  
 ye last of August, in all manner} <57 10 01>  
 of Expences, whilst I was abroade}  
 in this iourney}

Sum. 92-2-3



-----  
 Whereof giuen away 10-11-11  
 -----

[f.17r]

1621

ffirst <quarter> halfe yeare.

A note of what hath been expended

ffor me by my father ^and Harper &c^

&c, in my absence.

I paid before I went for a sorrell

stone horse bought of my Cosen Ihon

Dering 22 00 00

paid George Pout for 4 dayes worke 00 02 00

paid <ye> nurse Simonson for 20 weekes

nursinge of Anthony from ye b<i?>irth 02 10 00

paid Arrowes for all his worke 00 06 00

paid my seffe for ye belles and

repaire of ye Church 04 00 00

paid and discharged Ihon' Luccas 01 00 00

paid for a lambe 00 05 00

paid for 6 chicken 00 02 00

paid for a letter 00 00 06

paid Richard Butcher att his discharge 01 00 00

paid for powder and shott	00 01 00
giuen him att his deliuery of his Cloake	00 10 00
paid weekes of Charinge for 2 seames dim'. malt.	01 10 00
paid Kate <and?> and discharged her giuen her	01 06 00 00 05 00
Layd out for shinglinge and mendinge <ye> our Chapple att Willisborough	07 01 06
paid for my Subsidi <sup>b</sup> dy	01 00 00
paid Sotherden for beefe taken in my absence	00 19 09
Giuen my Cosen Ihon' Deringe of Myllefont	05 00 00
Layd out by Harper in my absence.	
{paid master Copley his quarter for { small tithes	00 05 06
{to Goodwife mercer for worke	00 05 00
{To lamberts mayde	00 01 00
{To Trowell and Ruttinge for mowinge { att 18 <sup>d</sup> per acre	00 18 09
{To old freinde for ^ffagotts, hay and { pease makinge^ haruestinge and other { worke	01 10 00
{Layd out for ye kitchin boy	00 06 00
{paid Browne ye smith	00 03 03

{paid May ye taylour for worke for  
 { Nicholas and ye kitchin boy <07>00 07 00  
 paid Gadsby ye smith for worke in my  
 absence 00 12 00  
 paid Erasmus Giles for worke in my  
 absence 00 00 06  
 L[ai]d out by Harper  
 {A Coller for my horse 00 01 06  
 {pastornes 00 01 06  
 {for houshold prouision 00 02 04  
 {meshes and drenches for horse 00 08 06  
 {paid old freinde, Snoade, Ihonson,  
 { Smith and polle for weedinge and  
 { reapinge 02 07 08  
 {1000 of nayles 00 03 04  
 Paid Mathewes  
 {for 6 seames and halfe of oates 02 05 06  
 {ffor Carryinge and stackinge of 8  
 { loade of woode 00 08 00  
 {ffor Carryinge of 60 loade of dunge 00 07 06  
 {ffor stirringe the fallow att 4<sup>s</sup> per  
 { acre 0<0>1 12 00  
 {ffor Ihon' Bartons boarde att 3<sup>s</sup> 4<sup>d</sup> ye  
 { weeke 02 06 08  
 {<Abated?>  
 {ffor Barly and Carryinge, of tares,

{ wheate and woode 02 03 10  
65-16-1

**[f.17v]**

september

1621

ffirst halfe yeare

Since I Came home.

4	wine att Canterbury	00 00 08
	giuen there	00 00 02
6	wine there againe	00 01 10
	giuen	00 00 02
	2 per of bootes made by ffoxe	01 02 00
7	Giuen my brother Charles	00 01 00
9	paid Iames Sampson and discharged him	00 10 00
11	giuen ffidler	00 00 06
13	giuen att Mersham	00 01 00
21	paid the pauers for 115 yds of pauinge, in ye Causeway, beside ye forestall where I remoued the highway, viz: att 2 <sup>d</sup> ob' per yd	01 04 00
	paid them for ^digginge of^ 6 loade of stones	00 03 00
23	<paid?> To a breife +	00 00 04
	Giuen Thomas wiles for buyinge thinges	00 00 04

	<b>[blank]</b> of poldauis to packe my hoppes	
	in	00 04 08
24	Giuen att my vncle Christopher	
	Deringes	00 03 00
	Ordinary att Aldington	00 01 00
	Giuen my Cosen ffranc <sup>e</sup> is Dering his	
	ordinary	00 01 00
	Suite att ye Court there paid	00 00 06
	Shoinge att hieth	00 00 04
25	Shoinge att Douer	00 00 09
	Dyett there	00 06 02
	horsemeate	00 04 00
	giuen there	00 01 05
27	lost att tables	00 00 08
	Giuen in ye feild att huntinge	00 03 06
28	Giuen att my Cosen Bargar's	00 06 00
	wine att Canterbury	00 01 00
	horsemeate and giuen.	00 00 10
	Shoinge att my Cosen Bargar's &c	00 01 06
29	paid Goodwife mercer for all worke &c	00 05 06
---	paid Goodwife Gadsby	00 00 08
	paid for Bottominge of a siue	00 00 06
	paid Ihon' ye gardener for all manner	
	of worke, from ye time I went into	
	Ireland vnto ye 13 of Nouember	04 0<4?>5 00
	paid Ihon' Hunt for all his worke att	

	ye two stil<l>es and for raylinge,	
	att ye new way	00 06 00
vide. aprill		
19	{paid Hamley my taylour for gold lace	
	{ for my greene Cloath suite	04 08 00
	{ffor 20 doz<o>en of broade flatt	
	{ buttons	02 00 00
	{ffor taffaty for lininge	00 17 00
	{ffor a dozen and halfe of longe gold	
	{ buttons <v?>for my Cloake	0<2>2 <0>15 00
	{ffor makeinge suite	01 00 00
	{ffor makeinge Cloake, stiffinings	
	{ lininges, silke &c	01 10 00
	Summ - 12 <sup>li'</sup> - 0 - 0	
	{paid and discharged Clarke my taylour,	
	{ffor makeinge<s> my french greene suite	
	{with my sattin doublett for silke,	
	{button<s>s, stiffnings and lininges	02 02 00
	Lost att Cardes &c	00 10 00
	paid Paine ye pedler for all thinges	
	had of him vnto ye 14 of Nouember	00 04 05
	paid Fowler's widow for all her	
	husbands worke	00 05 05
	2<4>5 - <0>0 - 10	
	Summ: totall of this half yeare.	
	261 - 15 - 0	

beside other thinges as Barton's  
wages &c': and Harper's diett &c'.

[f.18r]

1621

Second halfe yeare.

October

2	Giuen my brother Henry	00 05 06
	paid my Cosen ffr[ancis] D[ering] for	
	halfe a bushell of Saffron heades	00 01 04
	paid for Carriage of them	00 02 06
3	paid to master Copley his quarters Due	
	for small tithes: due att St	
	Michael last	00 05 06
8	paid and discharged old ffreinde, for	
	6 acres of pother, reaped att 3 <sup>s</sup> 4 <sup>d</sup>	
	per acre	01 00 00
14	paid Daniell Smart for his Crockes	00 01 00
22	Att maidston	
	{Giuen<n> there	00 05 00
	{Shoinge	00 00 06
	{Horsemeate	00 02 00
	{wine	00 02 09
	{Stockins for my Anthony 2 per	00 01 08

	{giuen Nicholas	00 01 00
26	paid Browne ye smith for all	00 04 03
	paid for Composition	00 02 00
	giuen Harper for his Dyett in my	
	absence	01 10 00
	giuen Harper	00 11 00
29	Giuen	00 02 08
	{6 yds half qrter' of spanish Cloath to	
	{ make suite and Cloake att 18 <sup>s</sup> per yd	05 10 00
	{4 yds of bayse to line ye Cloake att	
	{ 3 <sup>s</sup> 6 <sup>d</sup> per yd	00 14 00
11-18-9	{11 ounces of gold galloune lace for	
	{ one in a seame	03 09 00
	{ffor insides and silke and stiffninge	01 08 00
	{ffor 4 dozen and halfe of gold buttens	
	{ att 10 <sup>d</sup> ye dozen	00 03 09
	{ffor makinge ye suite	00 10 00
	{ffor makinge ye Cloake	00 04 00
	ffor mendinge Cloathes	00 10 00
30	ffor a watch	07 00 00
	A hatt	00 10 00
	A hattband	00 11 00
	2 dozen of pointes	00 15 00
	per of gloues for my Cosen M. B. for	
	good newes	00 11 00
	A brush	00 01 04



	riband		00 01 00
Nouember			
2	Shoes and garters for Nicholas		00 03 04
	A ringe		00 03 06
	2 allmanackes		00 00 04
3	Riband		00 01 00
5	Mendinge <s>Sword and for a false scabberd		00 11 00
	Laundresse		00 02 06
	per of bootes		00 10 00
	per of liquored bootes		00 12 00
	goinge by water		00 00 06
	Dyett att this time beinge in London and by ye way		01 07 00
	Horsemeate in London and by ye way		01 07 03
	Giuen Spent from the time I went to London vntill I returned home. 20 <sup>li</sup> ' - 3 - 0		00 06 06
9	paid Ihon Hunt for gatheringe of apples att 1 <sup>d</sup> ye bushell		00 06 00
11	to a breife	+	00 01 00
15	paid nurse Simonson for 20 weekes nursinge my boy att 2 <sup>s</sup> <2>6 <sup>d</sup> ye weeke, from ye last payment, Iune.		

	ye 9th. vnto October 27.	02 10 00
17	Giuen Ihon' Barton for a skine of a pollcatt	00 00 06
19	Giuen att Boughton	00 04 00
22	paid old Hall for all his worke	00 05 00

35 - 8 - 2

**[f.18v]**

Second halfe yeare.

Nouember	1621	
23<30>	Giuen att Cole=hill	00 00 06
<December 1>		
24	paid Ihon' Barton his wages due att Michaelmas	02 15 00
	Giuen him	00 05 06
	paid for shirtes for Nicholas	00 06 03
	paid for quitt=rents for Sothreton's due to Conningbrooke	00 19 06
	paid for suite	00 00 04
	paid for Composition	00 04 10
	paid for Cloath to make Cuffes of Lost out of my pockett	00 08 00 00 04 00
	paid Arrowes ye shomaker for all his	

	work	00 03 01
25	paid Elmer ye taylour for all his worke	
	for me	00 01 02
	paid him for worke for Nicholas	00 04 04
	paid Harper for A Coller for my horse	00 02 00
	paid for shoinge my mare	00 01 04
	ffor ropes to packe my stuff in	00 01 06
	paid goodman Milkestead for Cleaninge	
	400 of 5 foote pale att 15 <sup>d</sup> ye 100	00 05 00
	paid him for felling an oake	00 00 06
26	Giuen att my fathers	00 10 10
27	Dyett att Rochester	00 12 08
	horsemeate there	00 06 06
	giuen there	00 01 03
	poore by ye way	+ 00 01 00
28	per of spurres	00 07 00
	Breakefast	00 00 08
	Giuen Nicholas for dyett	00 01 08
29	for horsemeate	00 09 00
	giuen	00 00 06
	Giuen Thomas	00 05 00
	paid for his dyett	00 02 00
	3 yards qrter' dim' of spanish frise	
	att 13 <sup>s</sup> -4 <sup>d</sup> per yd = to make a Coate	
	and per of stockins	02 04 00
	A red scottish embroidered saddle with	

	furniture		02 04 00
	Ouids metamorph: English		00 01 00
	Giuen		00 00 06
	Barber		00 02 00
	A stone and muller for Colours		00 05 00
	2 paper bookes in fol. for Commonplaces		02 02 00
30	per of shoes for Nicholas		00 02 06
	paid ye painter for armes		00 02 00
	A trunke		00 11 00
	Giuen		00 00 06
	porter		00 00 04
	mendinge hattts		00 04 06
December. 1	pillion. Cloath. and furniture		02 04 00
	pens and blacke=leades		00 01 06
	A pistoll		00 11 00
+	A bible for my wife	+	00 11 00
2	mendinge bootes		00 00 11
	Giuen		00 01 03
	paid and discharged Thomas Hamley my taylour for all his worke,		06 00 00
3	Horsemeate in London		01 02 00
	Giuen		00 01 00
+	paid ffoster my wiues taylour for her		04 09 00
+	my wife layd out in London for silke stockins, scarlett kersy. &c		04 14 00

	+	A hatt for my wife	00 10 00
		giuen att sir Ihon tuffton's	01 07 00
		poore	+ 00 00 10
		Giuen In London	00 12 00
4		Dyett by ye way from London	
5			
6		to ffisherwicke for me and my	
7		wife, one maide and 5 men	04 00 06
8			

42 - 5 - 3

**[f.19r]**

December

Second halfe yeare 1621

		Horsemeat by ye way for 4 horses	00 14 07
		Giuen by ye way.	00 06 0<5>4
		poore by ye way.	+ 00 02 08
		Greasinge ye Coach	00 01 00
5		paid Iames Goodwin for all thinges	
		L[ai]d out by him for me, In and for	
		this Iourney	00 19 04
6		ffidlers	00 02 00
7		paid for ye hire of 4 Coache horses	
		and and man from London to	
		ffisherwicke	07 05 00

	Giuen ye Coachman and his brother	00 06 00
	for billettts for 4 horse to go with	00 02 06
8	paid for bringinge a trunke to	
	ffisherwik	00 13 06
	giuen	00 00 06
	paid Iames Goodwin againe for other	
	things by him L[ai]d out	00 13 08
	Giuen to him for his iourney	01 02 04
11	Oyle and wine	00 01 01
	A surcingle	00 00 08
12	starch and soape	00 01 00
	ffree<c>ze for a Ierkin for Nicholas	00 05 00
+ 14	my wife L[ai]d out for a Coyffe	00 01 04
	paid for bringinge 2 trunkes, an	
	hamper, and 3 bundles of beddes att	
	<b>[blank]</b> ye hundred	05 06 00
	Giuen	00 00 04
15	A pounde of shott	00 00 03
16	Giuen	00 00 05
	Settinge my peece straight	00 00 06
19	A letter <from> ^to^ london	00 00 02
22	ffidlers	00 01 00
24	per of gloues	00 00 10
+	paid Besse for thinges L[ai]d out for	
	my wife	00 05 06
	paid Besse for threede	00 00 03

	giuen	00 00 06
25	ffidler	00 01 00
+ 26	Riband for my wife	00 00 03
27	per of gloues	00 01 00
29	paid Ihon Ferri <sup>e</sup> ar for dressinge my horse and lettinge two bloude	00 03 00
Ianuary.		
2.	paid ye shoemaker for bootes and shoes	00 16 06
+	paid him for a per of shoes and goloshaes for my wife.	00 04 06
	giuen	00 00 01 06
3	giuen	00 00 06
4	riband and inkle	00 01 08
5	ffidlers and dauncers	00 02 00
+	my wife laydout in riband	00 01 06
6	ffidler	00 01 00
<7><1>10	giuen	00 02 06
	N L	00 01 04
11	paid for 4 horse loade of lime att 14 <sup>d</sup>	00 04 08
12	4 strike of oates att 13 <sup>d</sup>	00 04 04
	Giuen	00 00 01
	Carriage of letters	00 00 03
	Shott	00 00 03
17	poore	+ 00 00 04
18	paid a Carpenter for 9 dayes worke about Horton stable	00 07 06

		ffor Noggins and piggins	00 01 00
	19	paid ye thatcher	00 02 00
+		giuen by my wife for anchoues sent	00 00 06
	20	medicin<s>es for my horse	00 03 00
	21	Carriage of thinges from London	00 01 04
	23	ffidler	00 01 00
		A buttery knife	00 00 03
+		per of kniues for my wife	00 00 11
+		riband for my wife	00 00 06
		22 - 0 - 6	

**[f.19v]**

		1621 Second halfe yeare	
	<23> 19(?)	paid Ihon Ferrier for dockinge my horse	00 02 00
		L[ai]d out by will[ia]m Cowper. for beefe	00 02 06
		for 6 pound of Candles	00 02 00
		oatemeale, salt &c	00 02 01
		for 200 of nailes	00 01 00
X	22	paid Marler for helpinge ye thatcher and for thatchinge rodde	00 01 02
	23	paid Cotton for shoinge	00 02 01
X	24	Bringinge thinges from London	00 04 06



		ffidlers	00 01 00
X		An iron racke for Coales	00 10 00
X		Giuen att ffisherwicke	0<0>1 12 00
	25	paid Cowper for meate &c bought att Lichefeild markt	00 15 08
	<26>	2 pounde of butter	00 00 08
		Breade	00 01 08
	26	Giuen my Cosen Pyott's man fo<->r bringinge things	00 00 08
X	28	paid Raff <m-ody> Moody for 18 dayes worke att 6 <sup>d</sup>	00 10 00
	29	Giuen Wall	00 00 06
X	31	paid William Whateley for a beadstedd	00 16 00
X		paid him for remouinge another	00 00 06
+		my wife layd out for aprons	00 10 00
X		ffor 12 yards of scottish pyed wollen Cloath, 3 qrters' broade att 16 <sup>d</sup> ye yarde	00 16 00
+		per of kniues for my wife	00 01 00
ffebruary			
X	1	paid Marler for 2 dayes worke per of shoes for Nicholas	00 01 00 00 02 00
X	2	paid for bringinge A trunke, and ye striped dornex from London, where of ye dornex <f>was ye weightiest Giuen him yat brought itt from Tamworth	00 16 04 00 00 06

	Giuen Richard Grenley		00 02 06
3	Giuen poore	+	00 00 04
5	paid William Astell ye taylour for makinge vp of my wiues redd sattin wastcoate embroidered with blacke		00 10 06
	paid him for mendinge thinges for me		00 04 06
X	paid ye Cowper for 2 barrells		00 12 00
X	ffor 2 halfe barrells		00 08 00
X	ffor a Chimnell		00 07 06
X	ffor a paile <and a o?>		00 01 00
X	ffor a gallon		00 00 06
	poore	+	00 00 02
			<00 02 06>
6	paid ye shoemaker for mendinge for me		00 03 00
	paid him for mendinge for Nicholas		00 00 08
	Giuen my Lady Bowyers man		00 02 06
	Giuen		00 01 00
X	paid Smith for 5 dayes worke and his partner for 4 aboute ye garden and sinke		00 04 06
+ <10>8	a per of shoes for my wife		00 02 06
13	ffidlers		00 00 06
X	paid preston ye smith for all his worke viz:		
X	ffor hinges to ye stable windowes		00 00 10
X	ffor 10 tenter hookes in ye Larder		00 00 05

X	ffor two hookes for ye kitchin ^potts^ range	00 01 00
X	ffor a locke for my study doore	00 00 08
X	ffor 2 barres and stayes in ye kitchin ^range^	00 01 09
X	ffor a locke for ye stable doore	00 01 06
X	ffor three Curtaine rodde	00 03 00
X	ffor frostnaylinge &c	00 00 08
18	my wiues bookes for ye house for ye first weeke, vt sequitur.	
X	A Chaffinge dishe	00 00 09
X	A smoothinge Iron	00 00 08
	A siue	00 00 08

11 - 6 - 5

**[f.20r]**

February                      Second halfe yeare.

1621

A lane siue	00 01 00
two boules	00 00 04
A rene siue	00 00 03
4 Crockes	00 00 08
ffor meate and other thinges	01 15 05

	my wiues houshold booke<s> for ye	
	<2>seconde weeke ----- whereof,	
	A siue for beere	00 00 06
	ffor meate and other thinges this	
	weeke	02 04 11
	my wiues houshold booke<s> for ye	
	thirde weeke, whereof,	
	ffor 2 scuttles	00 00 09
X	A Canne for beere	00 00 05
X	A kettle	00 06 08
X	A fryinge panne	00 03 00
	for meate and other thinges	00 19 05
	paid for mendinge Nicholas his Cloathes	00 01 00
20	Giuen	00 00 10
	shoinge	00 00 02
22	Giuen	00 01 00
X	paid for pickinge vp of stones for ye	
	wateringe place in Hademore	00 02 09
	paid Raff Moody for his worke there.	00 01 06
	my wiues houshold booke for ye 4th	
	weeke &c:	02 03 10
	ffor two loade of fagotts. 60 in a	
	loade	00 04 04
X	A gridiron	00 00 10
X	A whiskett	00 00 06
	ffor shoinge my horses	00 02 08

X		A band pott	00 00 03
		poore +	00 02 00
		ffor meate, and houshold prouision	01 13 06
23		paid for two loade of hay bought a month before of master Hill's's deceased	01 16 08
		7 yds and half of threade riband	00 00 06
		Giuen	00 01 00
X	26	paid Preston ye smith for two spitts	00 06 00
X		ffor a fire=shouell and a per of tongues	00 03 06
X		ffor a kettle=bule	00 00 04
X		ffor mendinge ye Iacke, for a weight, pullese, and settinge itt vp,	00 05 00
X		ffor a Choppinge knife	00 01 08
	27	paid goodwife Moody for he<e?>mpseede	00 01 00
March			
	1.	paid for strappes for my saddle giuen ye sadlers man	00 00 10 00 00 03
	2	giuen for ridinge rodde	00 00 06
		<My wiues houshold booke for ye fift weeke, &c.>	
		Bringinge a peece and Cruell from London	00 02 00
		ffor Car<i>riage of letters..	00 00 05
		4 strike of oates att 17 <sup>d</sup>	00 05 08

	for a Muzzell for my horse	00 02 00
	for oyle of wormes	00 00 04
+	Laces for my wife	00 00 02
	poore	+ 00 00 <02>10
	giuen	00 00 03
	2 drinkege beere glasses	00 01 06
	Carriage of a letter	00 00 02
3	Crossinge Elford water	00 00 06
4	A per of white stockins for my selfe	00 02 08
+	2 per for my wife	00 05 04
	Expences for houshold prouision this	
	fift weeke	03 04 05

17 - 12 - 0

&lt;15 - 8 - 2&gt;

**[f.20v]**

1621

march

Second halfe yeare

5	poore	00 00 06
6	Shoinge my white nagge	00 01 04
	Shoinge my sorell horse, 2 shoes	00 00 08
	ffor strawe	00 01 00
	A bande for my selfe	00 01 02

	2 thimbles	00 00 02
	A band for Nicholas	00 01 02
	Claspes for him	00 00 02
	2 per of Cuffes for him	00 01 00
	Another band for Nicholas	00 01 04
	ffor a wheele	00 01 02
7	Giuen Cowper	00 01 05
	Oyle of wormes	00 00 06
	A halfe strike measure	00 01 00
	A gallon	00 00 04
	A lanthorne	00 01 00
	15 pounce of flaxe	00 0 <sup>5</sup> <8><5> 08
	A wooden platter and two dishes	00 00 10
	per of stockins for Nicholas	00 02 06
	A dozen of trenchers	00 00 08
	giuen Nicholas	00 00 04
8	my wiues booke for houshold prouision	
	this 6th weeke	03 04 10
9	14 ells dim', of holland att 2 <sup>s</sup> 2 <sup>d</sup> ye	
	ell	01 11 00
	whereof for my wiues vse	
	12 yardes of Scottish Pladd, att 16 <sup>d</sup> ye	
	yd	00 16 00
	A brine tubbe	00 03 08
	A tunnell	00 00 10
X	paid ye glasier for glasinge att Horton	00 02 00

	<4 strike of oates bought att Tamworth,		
	to pay my Cosen Richard Skeffington		
	a lost wager		05 05 04>
	<4>8 strike of oates <more>, bought		
	<there> ^att Tamworth^ att, 16 <sup>d</sup> ye		
	strike for my horses		00 <05>10 0<7?>8
	ffor a leadinge Corde for my horse		00 01 00
	Carri<i>yinge a letter		00 00 02
11	6 per of white gloues for my selfe		00 06 06
+	2 per of gloues for my wife		00 01 10
	A per of gloues for Nicholas		00 00 08
	A per of stirropes		00 01 06
	A sett of girthes		00 01 00
12	A per of bootes		00 08 00
	giuen ye shomaker		00 00 06
	Another wheele		00 01 02
13	A yarde of houswifes cloathe		00 01 00
	paid Raff Moody for all his worke		00 02 06
1<2?>4	paid Preston for an axe		00 02 00
	ffor a locke for ye Closett doore and		
	a key		00 00 10
1<6>5	my wiues booke<s> for houshold		
	prouision this 7th weeke		02 14 00
16	mendinge Cloathes for Nicholas		00 01 00
	Carryinge letters and graftes to and		
	from London		00 00 07



	Giuen ye Carrier	00 00 03
	Shoinge my dunne mare	00 01 04
20	12 yds of houswifes Cloath att	
	13 <sup>d</sup>	00 <0>1<2?>3 00
	4 strike of Oates att 18 <sup>d</sup>	00 06 00
	2 buckles	00 00 02
	poore	+ 00 00 03
	A strike of beanes	00 03 04
22	giuen Nicholas to go to ye barbers	00 00 06
	Giuen William Cowper	00 01 00
	paid Thomas Martin for hay for <->my	
	Sorrell horse whilst he had him to	
	amble	00 02 00
	paid him for teachinge my Sorrell	
	horse to amble viz. 10. dayes	00 06 00
	A letter from London	00 00 02
	Giuen him that brought itt from	
	Tamworth	00 00 01
	paid my Cosen Richard Skeffington for	
	oates yat I lost <6> vnto him	00 0<2>3 00
	Giuen Nicholas	00 00 06
	A letter to London	00 00 02

[f.21r]

1621

March

Second halfe yeare.

My wiues booke for houshold prouision,	
for this last weeke of this yeare	01 14 08
paid William Astell of Couentry for all	
his worke	00 01 06
Carryinge of 21 loade of woode from	
Hademore to Horton att	00 11 06
<250? kidds--- f--->	
ffor Kiddinge 250 kidds. att 9 <sup>d</sup> ye 100	00 01 10
2 pewter Candlestickes	00 03 00
A tinne drippinge pan	00 01 06
2 pewter sallad dishes	00 01 06
A possnett	00 02 0<6>0
+ my wife lost att ffisherwicke att	
Cardes	01 14 04

4 - 11 - 10

Summ of this second halfe yeare.

14&lt;4&gt;6 - 1&lt;5&gt;9 - &lt;3&gt;1

—

1621

Summ totall of this whole  
yeare is.

---

40<6>8 - 14 - <3>1.

---

**[f.21v]**

March

1622

ffirst halfe yeare.

27	8 yds of sacke cloath for sackes att	
	7 <sup>d</sup> ye yd	00 04 08
	Riband	00 01 06
	<A pound?>	
	A herringe barrell	00 01 00
	Taylour for worke	00 00 04
30	paid my vnkle Skeffington for 16 loade	
	of ^hard^ woode att 3 <sup>s</sup> -4 <sup>d</sup> a loade	02 13 04

Aprill

1	Giuen att Skeffington	00 04 06}
2	Dyett att Northampton	00 03 08}
	horsemeate there	00 02 02}
	giuen there	00 00 08}
	A male pillion	00 00 08}

5	Dyett att Brackley	01 02 06}
	ffidlers there	00 04 00}
	A Coursinge saddle with all furniture	00 13 04}
	A Coller for a horse	00 01 04}
	horsemeate at Brackley	00 15 00}
6	Dyett att Brickhill	00 02 00}
	horsemeate there	00 0<2><3>^3^ 02}
	Dyett att Barnett	00 03 00}
	horsemeate there	00 01 06}
7	bring<e>inge Cloakebagge from Brackley to	}
	London	00 02 06}
8	Lyames and Collers	00 05 00}
	Barber	00 01 06}
	Loopes for Cloakebagge	00 00 02}
	poore	+ 00 00 02}
	Dyett for William	00 03 02}
	Giuen sir Ihon Tuffton's mayde fromm	}
	my wife	00 05 00}
	horse medicines	00 05 06}
	mendinge spurres	00 00 06}
	ye Boy of Billson	00 00 06}
	ye Fauourites chronicle	00 01 00}
	A <l?>pewter squirte	00 01 04}
	Borrowinge a ruffe	00 01 00}
	{paid ffoster my wiues taylour vt	}
	{ sequitur.	}

	{7 yds dim: of tuff=taffaty att 9 <sup>s</sup> ye	}
	{ yd	03 07 06}
4(?) -7-0	{4 yds dim: of say att 2 <sup>s</sup> 4 <sup>d</sup>	00 10 06}
	{an ounce, dim: and dm' qrter' of lace	}
	{ att 3 <sup>s</sup> 8 <sup>d</sup> ye ounce	00 <05>06 <11>}
	{makeinge of itt ye petticoate	00 03 00}
	<Buckarumm, Collers, Canues etc:	00 0> }
9	porter	00 00 06}
	horsemeate att London	00 11 03}
	Dyett and Breakefaste in London	00 04 00}
<12>	post horse from London to Bearstead	00 14 00}
11	Giuen att Boucghton	00 09 00}
	fforgotten to sett do<in>wne in this	}
	iourney	00 17 03}
12	paid my father all that he <th?>, hath	}
	layd out for me since Michael=mas vt	}
	sequitur	}
	{paid Kinge for reapinge of Chalky att	}
	{ 3 <sup>s</sup> -6 <sup>d</sup> per acre	00 17 06}
	{ffor reapinge of pod ware	00 07 00}
	{Carryinge in of pease	00 01 06}
	{Cuttinge of oates	00 05 00}
	{Iames his Charges from	}
	{ Stafford[shi]r[e]	00 10 00}
	{400 of 5d nayles att ye way	00 01 08}
	{paid G: Goodwine for mendinge Corne	}

{ loft	00 02 02}
{<paid for Charges of reparation att	}
{ Willisborough	03 08 08>}
{7 rayles for ye way	00 02 04}
{200 of 5 foote pale for ye way	00 13 00}
{3 poastes for ye way	00 0<0><1>1 02}
{quitt rent to sir Robert Darell for	}
{ little Chart=landes	0<0?>1 03 05 ob'}
{quitt rent for Sotherton's to	}
{ Conningbrooke	00 19 06}
{ffor suite of Court	00 00 04}
{Composition for Surrenden landes	00 04 10}
{Sadler att Maidstone	00 03 00}
{paid Barton a quarters wages	01 07 06}
{more from Christmas to Candlemas	00 10 00}
	22 <sup>li'</sup> - 15 <sup>s</sup> - 7 <sup>d</sup> - ob'

**[f.22r]**

Aprill

1622

ffirst halfe yeare

{paid Ihon Hunt for settinge 18 roddes	}
{ of pale	01 07 00}
{paid him more about ye way	00 13 10}
{paid Harper for Composition in Chart	00 02 00}

{paid quitt rent to Boughton Court for	}
{ 5 acres in broademeade	00 02 00}
{paid for worke in my hop=grownde	00 14 00}
{more for setts	00 09 00}
{paid Coueney for Willisborough, for	}
{ part of Hinxhill lands vnto	}
{ Bi<g>lsington	00 07 04}
{300 4d nailes	00 01 00}
{paid master Boothby	50 00 00}
{paid him for a yeares vse	04 00 00}
{ffor Cuttinge of hop=poales	00 05 04}
{{paid Thomas Robins his bill <for> for	}
{{ my wife	01 10 02}
{{paid him his part of ye bill for	}
{{ little Anthony	00 05 00}
	}
_____	
{paid for Charges of reparation of	}
{ willisborough.	}
{A loade of tile	00 16 00}
{4 redge tile	00 00 08}
{halfe a loade of lime	00 08 00}
{ye mason for 12 dayes worke	00 08 00}
{paid ye glasier for new leadinge of	}
{ windowes	01 12 00}
{paid ye plumber for soderinge ye	}
{ gutter	00 04 00}

19	giuen boy for goinge on a<tt>n	}
	<E?>errand	00 00 06}
20	white wine, oyle, and hony for horses	00 02 08}
	Bringinge trunke from London	00 04 00}
	per of sizzers	00 00 06}
21	paid Nurse Simonson for 20 weekes	}
	nursinge	02 10 00}
23	riband	00 01 04}
	horsemeate att Maydstone	00 03 06}
	Ordinary att ye Cocke	00 02 06}
	ffor standinge for my horses	00 01 00}
25	Giuen att Boucghton	00 14 00}
	paid master Copley for halfe a yeares	}
	small tithes	00 11 00}
26	paid Beeching's bill for all thinges	}
	hitherto	01 02 06}
	paid Mathewes for Barton's boarder 18	}
	weekes	03 06 00}
	ffor <9?>5 bushells of oates <whereof 8	}
	for ye parke>	00 0<1>6 03}
	giuen him in reckoninge	00 00 09}
	paid Mathewes for ploughinge ^and	}
	sowinge and harrowinge.^ ye parke att	}
	6 <sup>s</sup> per acre beinge 19 acres	05 14 00}
	Giuen Harper	00 06 00}
	Shoinge bay mare	00 01 08}



	medicines for yat mare	00 04 04}
	paid my father for 4 bushells dim of	}
	tares	00 12 00}
	Item for 9 bushells of pease	01 10 00}
	ffor 7 bushells of oates	00 08 06}
	paid Thomas Hart for 3 seames of oates	}
	att 9 <sup>s</sup> 6 <sup>d</sup>	01 08 06}
	paid goodwife Codwell for 2 seames of	}
	oates	00 19 00}
	paid Ianuary for 3 seames of oates att	}
	9 <sup>s</sup> 6 <sup>d</sup>	01 08 06}
	paid Moter for 3 seames of oates att	}
	10 <sup>s</sup>	01 10 00}
	ffor hony	00 01 00}
	to a boy for keepinge rookes	00 09 00}
27	Giuen att my fathers	00 06 06}
	beere	00 00 02}
29	paper and wax	00 02 02}
	an inkehorne	00 00 04}
	An orbe or globe terrestriall	00 02 00}
	3 per of gloues	00 11 06}
+	2 per for my wife	00 13 06}
	Sir ffrancis Bacon's history of	}
	Henry 7	00 06 06}
	Dinner	00 02 00}
30	2 bridles	00 03 00}

5 play bookes	00 02 00}
A scarlett Cappe	00 11 00}

90 - 5 - 0

&lt;4&gt;&lt;0&gt; &lt;10&gt;

**[f.22v]**

Aprill

1622

ffirst halfe yeare

30

my suite	{ffor 8 yds of turky gragarum, and a	}
Cost. 8 <sup>li</sup> .	{ qrter', att 7 <sup>s</sup>	02 17 09}
	{3 dozen of embroidered satten lace att	}
	{ 16 <sup>s</sup> a dozen	02 <1>08 00}
	{ffor all other thinges, as lininges,	
	{ fustian's, and makinge &c	02 14 03}
	paid a porter	00 00 06}
	Supper on munday night	00 02 00}
	A hatt and band and box for my wife	01 01 06}
	poore	+ 00 00 07}
	mendinge girdle	00 00 02}
May	A shirte giuen to my Cosen Richard	}
	Skeffington	03 10 00}
1.	poore	+ 00 00 07}

	mendinge stirrup	00 00 01}
	horsemeate	00 04 05}
	Dyett att st Albanes	00 04 04}
	giuen there	00 01 03}
	paid ye smith for dressinge my bay	}
	mare	00 06 06}
	A male pillion and loopes	00 01 00}
	Dinner and horses att Rochester	00 04 00}
	William's dinner	00 00 06}
	Saddle and Cloath	0<0>1 00 00}
	Stuffinge a saddle	00 01 00}
<2>	3 horses att hay 3 nightes in London	00 06 00}
	2 bushells dim' of oates	00 06 08}
	william Laide out for me	00 02 02}
	L[ai]d out by william for my horses	00 05 00}
2	Beere <att> by ye way	00 00 04}
	S<b?>hoinge	00 00 05}
	Dyett att Dauntry	00 0<0>4 00}
	horsemeate	00 02 04}
	Giuen in this iourney otherwayes	00 08 09}
3	Giuen to a breife	00 00 06
4	A strike of oates	00 02 10
	Carriage of a letter	00 00 02
	my wiues houshold booke for 4 weekes	
	whilst I was in Kent	0<0>3 12 03

7	poore	+	00 00 03
8	paid for all shouinge vntill this time		00 02 04
10	<paid my brother Robert for all ye mony by his>		
	My brother Robert disbursed for me att London.		
	{Imprimis for a peece		01 05 02
	{ffor bringinge household stuffe to		
	{ London out of Kent		00 15 00
	{A bible bound in folio		01 02 00
	{63 yds of Dornex att 20 <sup>d</sup> ye yarde		05 05 00
	{Canuas to packe vp ye Dornex in		00 01 03
	{A round horse brush		00 01 00
	{2 necke buttons for a Cloake		00 01 03
	{A Ia <sup>c</sup> ke, and baskett to putt itt in		01 04 06
	{Carriage of itt to ye Carrier		00 00 02
	{A bottle and pint of Dr Mountfordes		
	{ Cordiall		00 04 04
	{9 ounces of Cruell att 4 <sup>d</sup> ye ounce,		
	{ and 4 ounces of Crimson in graine		
	{ att 8 <sup>d</sup> ye ounce		00 05 08
	{2 ells of Canuas to worke on		00 02 10
	{Striped stuffe 3 yardes broade att 5 <sup>s</sup>		
	{ 6 <sup>d</sup> per yd		00 07 00
	{2 per of shoes, and a per of goloshaes		00 09 00
	{Charges about fetchinge my trunke from		

{ st Albanes	00 02 05
{portage of Dornex and letters to and	
{ from ye Carrier, att sundry tymes	00 03 02
my wife paid Elisabeth Sharpe her	
wages from <Michaelmas> ^Christmas^	
vnto midsommer	0<0>1 00 00

33 - 2 - 2

**[f.23r]**

1622

May	ffirst halfe yeare	
10	Carrier from London	00 05 00
	Carrier to London paid to my aunt.	00 09 00
	{3 yds of white cotton for Nicholas his	
	{ breeches	00 02 00
	{2 yds of Buckarum	00 01 04
	{an old skin	00 00 11
11	Giuen ye Cooke of ffisherwicke	00 02 06
12	Crossinge Elford water	00 00 06
16	<p>for purses bought att Congleton,	
	for one purse	00 06 00
	ffor 3 purses att 4 <sup>s</sup> a peece	00 12 00
	ffor 5 purses att 1 <sup>s</sup>	00 05 00

	ffor 2 purses att <1<-> <sup>s</sup> >	00 01 00
17	Giuen att Knypersley	00 08 06
	Giuen <b> in valew for light gold	00 00 03
	my wiues houshold booke for 7th weeke	01 07 00
18	{paid for 2 yardes of greene <say>	
	{ serge to make Nicholas a doublett	00 06 10
	{paid ye taylours bill for makinge itt	
1-2-3	{ and 2 per of breeches, a per of	
	{ stockins, and a girdle	00 06 06
	{Lininges silke buttons Canuas &c	00 05 06
	Giuen	00 00 06
19	poore +	00 00 08
20	Giuen ye vicar of whittington	00 01 00
22	Bringinge thinges from London	00 03 00
	3 strike of oates	00 06 00
	paid my wiues houshold booke for ye	
	8th weeke	00 17 03
25	poore +	00 00 02
	bandstringes 6 per	00 01 00
	Shoinge dunne mare and white nagge	00 02 08
	Oyle for ye Coache	00 00 06
	ffor strawe	00 00 06
	paid my wiues houshold booke for ye	
	9th weeke	01 06 11
28	paid Preston for a key	00 00 06

	paid him for iron=worke about ye Coach	00 03 00
29	2 strike of oates	00 03 04
	Shoinge my horse	00 00 08
30	A letter from London	00 00 04
Iune		
2	giuen	00 0<0>1 0<2?>0
3	paid Moody for all worke	00 03 00
	Left mony with Richard Greeneley to	
	pay ye shomaker of Lichfeild for all	
	his worke	00 06 06
	paid and discharged Nell ye Cooke	00 11 03
	giuen her	00 03 00
	giuen Richard Greeneley	00 02 06
	giuen Ihon' Iones	00 02 06
	A snaffle	00 01 00}
	ffor Couentry blew threede att 6 <sup>d</sup> ye	}
	ounce	00 05 00}
+	ffor mendinge my wiues gowne	00 00 08}
	ffor Coales bought att Elford	00 07 08}
	25 li' et dim' of beefe	00 04 03}
	lost	00 00 02}
4	grease for ye Coach	00 00 06}
	Stuffinge of a saddle	00 00 08}
	paid for Coach<ire> hire from	}
	ffisherwicke to London	07 00 00}
	Giuen ye Coachman	00 05 06}

	mendinge ye Coach	00 02 06}
5	3 iron boxes att 16 <sup>s</sup> a peece	02 <1?>08 00}
	paid and discharged William Cowper	01 06 08}
	giuen him	00 13 04}
	<my wife in ss>Sacke	00 01 00}

22 - 8 - 8

**[f.23v]**

Iune

1622

ffirst halfe yeare

<7?>6	Giuen Sander Hart when he came to London	00 05 00}
7	Giuen Thomas	00 05 06}
+	my wife layde out att London	00 08 00}
	grease for Coach	00 00 04}
8	ffor three washers	00 01 00}
	ffor mendinge Coach	00 01 06}
	Giuen ye poore in my iourney from Horton to Surrenden in six dayes	00 03 00}
	Dyett by ye way from Horton to Surrenden in 5 dayes beside London	03 01 05}
	dyett	03 01 05}
	Horsemeate by ye way from Horton to Surrenden in 6 dayes	02 08 11}



	Giuen by ye way	00 11 00}
	paid Harper for all that he laid	----
	out.	
12	ffor salt	00 02 04
	A temse sieue	00 00 07
	giuen idle Ihon'	00 00 02
	halfe a bushell of oatemeale	00 01 06
	A Crocke of butter	00 05 03
	{Carryinge of a loade of stuffe to	
	{ ffeuersham	00 12 00
	{ffor ye towne draught	00 00 04
	{Giuen one to watch itt	00 00 02
	Giuen f<ro?>or bringinge duckes and	
	Chicken	00 02 06
	poore +	00 00 06
	{ffor<5> 51 ordinary ho<p>opes att 2 <sup>s</sup> a	
	{ hoope	00 08 06
	{ffor worke about ye Coole=fatt	00 02 00
	{ffor puttinge in of 8 heades of	
	{ barrells	00 00 08
	{ffor settinge on 7 newe Chines	00 00 07
	{ffor mendinge a kilder kine heade	00 00 02
	{ffor a newe heade of a hog=sheade	00 01 00
	{ffor one oaken hoope vpon ye hogwash	
	{ tubbe	00 03 04
	{paid ye hopman for worke	00 <0>10 00

	{A weekes pasturage for my mare att	
	{ grauesend	00 03 06
	{paid ye fferrier there for her	
	{ dressinge	00 03 04
	{paid Powte for 8 dayes worke	00 08 00
	{paid Hunt for palinge	00 07 06
	ffor egges	00 01 00
	A handle for ye peelee	00 00 04
	Giuen Nurse Simonson	00 05 06
15	A small round nett with a hoope	00 01 06
	<my man's dinner there att Ashford.>	
	+ my wife laide out for inkle and pins	00 00 06
	A sin(?)e of lace	00 01 00
<hr/>		
	Bringinge thinges from Ashford	00 00 02
16	A little paper booke	00 01 05
17	paid old freind for makinge 265	
	fagott att 20 <sup>&lt;s&gt;d</sup> ye 100	00 04 03
	houshold expences	00 07 07
	more	00 07 03
19	Spent att Dartford	00 01 09
	poore	+ 00 00 0<2?>3
	2 per of silke stockins for Lettice	
	and Cisley Skeffington	02 00 00
	2 per of worstead stockins for my selfe	00 12 00

	A booke of ye glory of England	00 01 04
20	2 Candlestickes	00 05 00
	6 porrengers	00 03 06
	A greate iron barred Chest for	04 08 00
21	per of bootes	00 10 00

20 - 11 - 11

**[f.24r]**

1622

Iune	ffirst halfe yeare.	
	per of bootehose topps	00 06 00
	Heyward's Norman K[ing]s	00 01 06
	2 Iuory boxes	00 05 0<6>0
	poore	+ 00 00 04
	porter	00 00 04
	to<p>othpickes and a case	00 01 06
22	per of goloshaes	00 03 00
	giuen	00 00 04
	Dyett att London	00 14 04
23	horsemeate	00 06 08
	giuen	00 00 06
	giuen G. Smith	00 02 00
	goinge by water to Grauesend	00 06 00
	post horse to Rochester	00 04 06

giuen post boy	00 00 06
hire of a hackney for Nicholas to maidstone	00 02 06
horsemeate and giuen att Rochester	00 03 06
{Giuen ye poore of Pluckley +	01 00 00
{Giuen master Bennett ye phisitian	01 02 00
{Giuen master Doctor Moseley(?) for { his funerall sermon	03 00 00
{Banquett from maidestone	03 03 00
{Banquett fr<l'?'>om Ashford	01 19 00
{Giuen a woman sent from Hothfeild	00 01 00
{Giuen Lydia	00 10 00
{Giuen ye poore att Surrenden house +	00 17 06
{Giuen mistress Benett	00 06 00
{Giuen ye sexton for tollinge ye bell { and digginge ye graue	00 10 00
{goodwife Maresface and goodwife { Hill's for helpe	00 02 00
{paid Thomas Robins for lendinge of { blacke Cotton to hange escocheons { on viz to hange all ye Church { except ye greate Chancell, 3 times { Downe ye body. and my fathers hall	00 07 06
{3 blacke liueryes and a pulpett { Cloath which master Copley had to { make a Cloake of	06 03 04

	{for ye hire of a velluett hearse	
	{ cloath	01 00 00
	{Riband for ye liueryes	00 04 04
	{ffor Carrijng(?) ye hearsecloath backe	
	{ to London	00 01 00
	{ffor Carr<i?>yinge and recarrijnge of	
	{ itt in London	00 00 10
	{2 dozen and 6 escotchens in mettle	04 07 00
	{16 escocheons in paper	01 04 00
	{more to ye poore att Surrenden	00 03 00
	{Coffin and embalminge	01 06 08
	Nicholas his Charges vp and Downe	
	between London and home 3 times	00 18 10
	A blacke Cloake for my selfe att 35 <sup>s</sup>	
	per yd	04 11 10
	2 per of gloues, garters, and	
	riband<s>es	00 16 06
	A hatt and band	00 11 06
	A Ruffe and Cuffes	01 01 10
	3 dozen of pointes	00 13 06
	per of stockins	00 12 00
	per of spurres	00 01 02
	per of hangers	00 07 06
	_____	
25	2 paper bookes for expences	00 04 06
	{paid and discharged Besse Sharpe	00 10 00

	{she laid out for vs	00 03 00
	{giuen her aboue her wages	00 12 00
	Nicholas his Charges out of London	
	home	00 03 08
	giuen him	00 02 06
30	per of bootes	00 09 06
	per of shoes	00 02 06
	spent in stafford, butt not sett doune	00 04 04
	<4<0>2 - 9 - 9>	
	42 - 14 - 1	

**[f.24v]**

[1622]

Iuly

1	paid for bringinge 1400 weight ^dim'^ of stuffe from <London to> ^London to^ ffeuersham <to Surrenden>	00 10 00
	Dressinge and poalinge my hopyard	00 06 06
	paid G. Pout for all his worke att Surrenden	01 00 00
	paid for bring<e>inge a loade of stuffe from ffeuersham to Surrenden	00 10 00
	Towne draught	00 00 04
	Wharfage	00 01 00

	4 firre poales for fishinge netts	00 01 04
2	paid Paine's bill	00 03 08
3	paid Sotherden for all ye meate I had of him hitherto	02 04 06
8	paid G. Goodwin for all his worke paid master Copley for all small tithes past and vnto Michaelmas next	00 <0?>12 03 00 0<2?>4 00
	paid him for his tith hay in broade reede	00 05 08
12	paid Browne ye smith	00 00 06
	paid Iohn Hunt for worke	00 02 06
13	Cleaninge a birdinge peece	00 00 06
14	paid G. Pout for 7 dayes worke two gate lockes	00 07 00 00 01 00
16	giuen Nicholas att seuerall times paid ye taylours bill for Nicholas paid ye maltman for 2 seames of malt giuen Iron wire	00 02 02 00 11 00 01 16 00 00 00 07 00 00 02
19	12 ells of holland att 3 <sup>s</sup> per ell paid G. Pout for worke	01 16 00 00 03 00
20	paid ye thatcher per of shoes for Nicholas paid ye Carrier my man's dinner att Ashford	00 02 06 00 02 06 00 01 02 00 00 08

	horses there	00 00 03
	powder a<att>nd shott	00 00 06
	nuttmegges	00 00 02
21	poore	+ 00 01 01 ob'
	Layd out att London by my brother	
27	Robert vt sequitur: viz:	
	{Inprimis for diuers letters.	00 01 00
	{ffor 5 1/2 yardes of mottley for	
	{ Cloake baggs	00 11 04
	{ffetchinge my mare from St Albons	00 03 04
	{paid there for here	00 03 06
	{for her meate att London and	
	{ Conueyinge to Grauesend	00 05 03
	{A kegge of sturgeon	00 17 00
	{paid for bringinge stuffe from	
	{ staffordsh[i]r[e] to London att 4 <sup>s</sup> 6 <sup>d</sup>	
	{ ye C	02 19 00
	{paid porters for loadinge and	
	{ vnladinge	00 02 06
	{paid ye water=bayliffe for wharfage &c	00 01 04
	{paid a porter to Carry a letter from	
	{ London to Surrenden in hast when my	
	{ Cosen Skeffington was sicke	00 07 06
	{Dyett when I was in London and lay att	
	{ my Cosen Bringborn's	01 05 06
	{Letters	00 03 00



18 - 8 - 11. ob'.

**[f.25r]**

1622

Iuly	ffirst half yeare	
	A silluer sugar=chest weighinge 18	
	ounces 1/2 and 3d which att 5 <sup>s</sup> 10 <sup>d</sup>	
	per ounce is	05 08 06
August. 5	Giuen my brother Robert	05 00 00
	Barber	00 02 00
9	Paid G Pout for all his worke about	
	greate Pickenwell pond,	01 02 06
	paid Ihon Hunt for all his worke	
	there	00 03 06
	paid G. Pout for all his worke about	
	ye stew	00 04 00
	Giuen att Boughton	00 00 06
10	paid for Mowinge and makinge of	
	<1<4>3?> ^13^ acres 3 qtrs' of hay	
	att 2 <sup>s</sup> 8 <sup>d</sup> per acre	01 13 00
12	Giuen ye nurse and midwife att my	
	Cosen Edward Dering's sonnes	
	Christn<e>inge beinge my Godson<e>ne	01 02 00
16 ---	Giuen att ye takinge say of a deere a	
	peece of gold	00 04 04

	Giuen Charles who lett my grey hounde		
	slipp	00	01 00
	--- lost att tables	00	02 06
17	Spent att Ashford	00	05 06
	more for my man and horses	00	01 00
18	Giuen Thomas	00	00 06
	paid ye nurse for ye last 21 weekes		
	nursinge of Anthony	02	12 06
	Giuen ye nurse	00	05 00
	Giuen her maide	00	02 06
19	Giuen att Hothfeild	00	00 06
20	Giuen att Iohn Awcock's	00	00 06
	paid G Pout for all his worke whereof		
	<y>for ye stew 1 <sup>s</sup> -6 <sup>d</sup>	00	06 00
25	per of stockins for Nicholas	00	03 08
	deliuered in part of wages to Simon		
	Barwicke	00	10 00
27	Giuen Barwicke	00	00 04
	his Charges when he went to ffayrelane	00	02 04
	my sister Marg[aret] had	00	01 00
29	paid Harper for all by him layd out		
	vt sequitur:		
	{paid ye Cowper for makinge two tubbes,		
	{ and for hoopes.	00	05 00
	{A sneue(?) bought of Adgore	00	00 04
	{paid Bentley for once brewinge att		

	{ Surrenden	00 04 04
	{meate bought att lenham and att	
	{ Harrison before Midsommer	00 06 02
	{Sugar	00 02 06
	{Butter and Cheese	00 05 03
	{milke and Creame bought	00 01 03
	{paid Browne ye smith for all his worke	00 08 05
	{paid Gooden ye mason for stoppinge the	
	{ barnes(?)	00 04 06
	{6 dishes and a ladle	00 00 08
	{goodwife Maresface for egg<i?>es	00 00 10
	{Carryinge of 9 loade of hay from	
	{ broade reede to Surrenden att 14 <sup>d</sup> ye	
	{ loade	00 10 06
	{weedinge of my Corne in ye parke	00 13 04
30	<S?>Giuen ye phisitian for Barwicke,	
	when he was sicke	00 10 00
September		
5	Giuen att Mersham	00 03 00
6	Giuen	00 00 04
	Ordinary att Bearstead	00 02 06
	Stirrappes a<tt>nd leathers	00 02 00
	my man's ordinary there	00 00 08
	his ordinary att Ashford	00 00 08
	my horses there	00 00 04
	Nicholas lost and spent	00 01 10

7	Giuen Vaunt	00 00 04
	23 - 19 - 5	

**[f.25v]**

September.

1622

ffirst halfe yeare.

8	Giuen att Boughton	00 13 00
9	Giuen <ye> Waters ye phisitian for Barwicke	00 06 00
10	Giuen Nicholas	00 02 06
	{1 li' of galles	00 00 10
	{<4>2 ounces of gumm Arabicke	00 00 06
	A tinne box	00 00 04
	Riband bought of Paine	00 01 04
12	Giuen Goodwife Pay for Barwicke	00 06 00
13	paid ffuller for a loade and halfe of lime, a<n>nd for bringinge 3 <sup>s</sup> . per loade 13 <sup>s</sup> -4 <sup>d</sup>	01 03 00
14	Spent att Ashford in wine &c	00 09 00
	paid ye phisitian for Compositions for Barwicke	00 05 06
	Settinge my horses att ashford	00 00 06
	my man's ordinary there	00 00 08
	paid old ffreinde for makinge 100 Copp	

	of bondes att 4 <sup>d</sup> 20 Coppe	00 01 08
	paid him for drawinge of b<o?>and	
	Corne	00 01 0<4?>0
	paid G Pout for settinge vp rayles and	
	post in Longe dane	00 04 06
	paid him for haruestinge in my parke	00 03 00
16	Giuen Ihon Lucas for helpe in haruest	00 01 00
<21>19	Giuen att Wy	00 00 06
21	my man's ordinary and my horses att	
	Ashford	00 0<1>2 00
	Giuen Nicholas	00 00 06
23	Giuen ye Clerke of ye marshe for a	
	Coppy of ye Surueyours and Lordships	
	which he g<e>aue me	00 02 06
	my man's dyett and horsemeate att	
	Aldington	00 00 12
25	paid Raff steward ye glasier for	
	threescore and 15 foote	
	repayringe<s>: viz: burnishinge	
	soderinge, and bondes att 2 <sup>d</sup> per	
	foote	00 12 06
	for new leadinge of 5 foote, att 3 <sup>d</sup>	
	per foote	00 01 03
	Threescore and 16 quarryes of glasse	
	att 1 <sup>d</sup> per quarry	00 06 03
27	paid Pout for all his worke	00 07 00

28	paid Ihon Hunt for 4 dayes workes in makinge and layinge a new penstocke to my Pickenwell stew	00 04 08
	paid him for all worke beside	00 0<2><3>3 06
<hr/>		
<u>2 half yeare</u>	2 lockes bought att Maidstone	00 06 06
29	paid Goodman Butcher for all his worke	00 08 00
+++	<hr/>	
	paid Hickes ye shomaker for a per of shoes for Nicholas	00 02 04
	paid of bootes for him	00 08 06
October.		
7	<paid Sander Hart for all he had <l>Disbursed for me.> ^viz: paid for mowinge and makinge hay <for Corde and pacthreade for 2 lockes Trayne oyle Nicholas his dinners and horsemeate att Ashford Giuen him	00 03 00^ 00 01 00 00 01 04 00 01 03 00 02 00 00 00 02>
<hr/>		
{	{4 dozen of buttons	00 01 08
{	{sti^t^chinge and sowinge silke	00 00 07
{	{Claspes	00 00 03
{	{Buckarom for ye winges	00 00 03

---

	<paid my Asses for ye poore of Charte	00 03 06
	{paid Georg Gadsby for all between him	
	{ and me for worke	00 04 08
	{for A grate to my stew	00 04 00
	{for <ye> a halfe yeares schoolinge	
	{ beforehand vnto our Lady day for	
	{f George Elton	00 06 00
	{An Accedence for him	00 00 04
	{George Gadsby his Charges of his	
	{ iourney to place him att schoole	00 06 08
10	paid Iohn' Hunt for worke in ye Corne	
	loft	00 02 00
11	paid George Pout for 6 dayes whereof 4	
	in Castinge Pluckley Land pond	00 06 00
12	7 yds of stuffe for Anthony att	
	<2>1 <sup>s</sup> 8 <sup>d</sup> per yd	00 11 08
13	poore	00 00 06
15	Pout 3 dayes pluckley land pond	00 03 00>

[f.26r] [blank]

[The entries on ff.26v and 27r, up to and including  
the one for October 15, repeat all the entries  
on f. 25v, usually more fully]

## [f.26v]

&lt;Iuly&gt;

1622.

September

ffirst halfe yeare.

<7>8	Giuen att Boucghton	00 13 00
9	Giuen waters ye phisitian for Barwicke	00 06 00
10	Giuen Nicholas	00 02 06
	{1 li' of gall's to make inke	00 00 10
	{4 ounces of gumm arabicke	00 00 06
	A tinne box	00 00 04
	Riband bought of Paine	00 01 04
12	Giuen goodwife Pay for Barwicke	00 06 00
13	paid Fuller for a loade ^and halfe^}	
	of lime and for bringinge <att>}	
	3 <sup>s</sup> . att 13 <sup>s</sup> 4 <sup>d</sup> per loade}	01 03 00
14	Spent att Ashford in wine	00 09 00
	paid ye phisitian for Compositions	
	for Barwicke	00 05 06
	Settinge vp my horses att Ashford	00 00 06
	my man's ordinary there	00 00 08
	paid old freinde for makinge 100	
	Coppe of bondes att 4 <sup>d</sup> ye <0?>20	
	Copp	00 01 08
	paid him for drawinge of band Corne	00 01 00



	paid G. Pout for settinge vp rayles	
	and postes in Long dane	00 04 06
16	Giuen Ihon Lucas for helpe in haruest	00 01 00
19	Giuen att Wy	00 00 06
21	my man's ordinary and my horses att	
	Ashford	00 01 00
	Giuen Nicholas	00 00 06
23	Giuen Kennett ye Clarke of ye marsh	
	for writinge a Coppy of ye	
	Lordshipps and surueyours	00 02 06
	my man's dyett and horsemeate att	
	Aldington	00 01 00
	my ordinary there	00 01 00
25	{paid Raffe steward ye glazier for 75}	
	{ foote of repayring. viz.}	
	{ burnishinge, sodering, and}	}
	{ <lea?d>bondes att 2 <sup>d</sup> per foote}	00 12 06}
	{ffor new leadinge of 5 foote att 3 <sup>d</sup>	}
	{ per foote	00 01 03}
	{76 quarryes of glasse new putt in att	}
	{ 1 <sup>d</sup> ye quarry	00 06 03}
	<b>[total of sums bracketed in right-hand</b>	
	<b>margin entered at right:]</b>	20 <sup>s</sup> 0 <sup>d</sup>
27	paid Pout for all his worke	00 07 00
28	paid Ihon Hunt for makinge and	
	layinge a new penstocke of elme to	

	my <stew> old stew att Pickenwell	00 04 08
	paid him for all other worke	00 03 06
29	paid Butcher for all his worke	00 08 00
	paid Hickes ye shomaker for a per	
	shoes for Nicholas	00 02 04
	per of bootes for him	00 08 06

---

6 - 17 - 10

---

Summ totall of this first halfe yeare

278 - 15 - <4>6

**[f.27r]**

Second half yeare. 1622

October

7	{paid Sander Hart for his disbursments	
	{ for me viz:	
	{ffor Corde and packthreade.	00 01 00
	{2 lockes	00 01 04
	{Traine oyle	00 01 03
	{Mann's meate and horsemeate att	
	{ Ashford	00 02 00
	Giuen him	00 00 02
	{paid my Asses for ye poore of little	

	{ Chart	00 03 06
	{paid George Gadsby for worke	00 04 08
	{more for a grate for my stew	00 04 00
	{for half a yeares schoolinge before	
	{ hand from Michaelmas vnto our lady	
	{ for Georg Elton	00 06 00
	{An Accedence for hi<s>m	00 00 04
	{George Gadsby his Charges of his	
	{ iourney to place him att schoole	00 06 08
10	paid Iohn Hunt for 2 dayes worke in	
	ye Corne loft	00 02 00
11	paid Pout	00 02 00
12	7 yds of stuffe for little Anthony	
	att 1 <sup>s</sup> 8 <sup>d</sup>	00 11 08
13	poore +	00 00 06
15	paid Pout for 7 dayes worke att	
	Pluckley land pond to Cast itt <paid>	00 07 00
16	{<7?>8 bushells of haire for mortar	
	{ att 6 <sup>d</sup> per bushell	00 04 00
	{A Corne rake	00 00 06
	{Bridge for mowinge of oates one day	00 02 00
	{Butcher for 2 dayes	00 03 04
	{Barnard for 2 dayes	00 03 04
	{Kingsnoath bindinge &c 5 dayes	00 08 04
	{Fidge for reapinge of pease and	
	{ bindinge of oates	00 11 06

	{Fowler for reapinge tares &c	00 07 09
	{Iohnson for 9 dayes dim'.	00 13 04
	{4 ewes bought of Markettman att 6 <sup>s</sup> 4 <sup>d</sup>	
	{ apeece	01 05 04
	{2 <sheepe> ^ewes^ of Harper att 7 <sup>s</sup> 4 <sup>d</sup>	00 14 08
	{2 Rammes att 13 <sup>s</sup>	01 06 00
	{when I paid Harper this reckoninge I	
	{ gaue him	01 13 01
	paid Christopher Butcher for 4 dayes	
	dim'. att Pluckley land pond	00 04 08
	Item for other worke	00 02 <1?>00
	paid William Snellinge for All worke	01 03 10
<hr/>		
	<N L>	<00 00 03>
19	<Idle Iohn for bootes?>	
	<Lace? and> 5 yds of bla[ck] bayes to	
	line my cloake att 4 <sup>s</sup> 6 <sup>d</sup> per yd	01 02 06
	7 yds of bl[ack] sattin for a suite,	
	att 14 <sup>s</sup> -4 <sup>d</sup> per yd	05 07 06
	gloues for my selfe	00 11 00
20	poore +	00 00 04
	per of spurrs	00 01 04
21	A planire(?) ruff	00 11 00
	2 per of plaine cuffes and banstringes	00 01 06
	6 handkercheifes att 8 <sup>d</sup> a peece	00 04 00
22	paid master Clarke my taylour his	

bill &c:  
 for a mourninge suit of bl[ack]  
 Philjpp and cheiney, lined with  
 taffaty &c 03 19 04  
 for makinge my cloake, drawinge ye  
 peeces, and ribands 00 07 06  
 for a girdle 00 01 00  
 for puttinge a lininge into my cloake 00 01 06  
 for a paire of Sattin hangers and  
 gerdle, lined with plush 00 15 <03?> 00  
 For taffaty lininges for my satten  
 doublett, for holland for ye hose,  
 for pocketts, silke buttons, and  
 <all> 10<sup>s</sup> for makinge ye suite and  
 for buckarum, straitte lininge,  
 stiffnings, gallowne, loopelace,  
 and a flannell betwene ye outside  
 and ye Inner. for all 02 14 04  
 So this bl[ack] satten suite  
 27 - 16 - 5. standes me(?) in/8-1-10./

**[f.27v]**

October Second halfe years. 1622.  
 22 2 bands for Nicholas 00 01 08

	A velluett scabberd, and sanguininge		
	my rapier	00	06 00
	Argenis and playbookes	00	14 00
23	4 per of bootes, goloshaes and		
	spanish leather shoes	02	06 00
	A beauer hatt	02	03 00
	A bl[ack] Cypresse hattband	00	02 00
	A hatt for Nicholas	00	04 00
	Selden de Dijs Syris for master Perde	00	02 00
	4 dozen of bl[ack] pointes	00	11 00
24	<Giuen my brother>		
	A turky grogarum suite	05	05 00
	Seeinge ye seuerall places in ye Tower	00	05 06
25	Lysander and Calista	00	03 00
	new bindinge itt	00	01 00
26	Dressinge of 2 hatts for Nicholas	00	01 06
<27>	A steele padlocke	00	03 06
	An ounce of powder of Corrall	00	04 00
	Babyes for Anthony	00	01 00
27	Goinge by water	00	00 06
	Seeinge tombes att Westmester	00	01 00
28	The Arcadia	00	09 00
29	G<e>iuen Hart of Ireland	00	10 00
	Astrea	00	01 00
	A Case of kniues	00	<0>11 00
	per of stockins bl[ack]	00	07 00

	3 per of stockins for Anthony	00 02 06
	per of stirrupp stockins	00 02 06
31	5 playbookes	00 02 06
	paper	00 00 02
	Seeinge a play for my selfe and others	00 03 06
Nouember.		
1	A torche	00 00 10
	<N L >	<00 00 06.>
3	Goinge by water	00 0<-><3>0 0<0>6
5	mendinge my watch	00 02 00
	Giuen Phillpott the herald	00 11 00
7	A Combe	00 00 10
8	A Catalogue of All ye knights' made by ye K[ing].	01 02 00
	{A brasse ruler	00 05 0<0>6
16 <sup>s</sup> -6 <sup>d</sup>	{A per of Compasses with, pen, and { bl[ack] leade &c	00 08 00
	{A per of Compasses	00 03 00
	Goinge by water	00 00 06
	per of bootehose topps	00 06 00
	Wither's his workes	00 03 10
	pens	00 00 02
9	Cloakebagge stringes	00 00 08
	{per of plyers	00 01 01
	{A vice	00 01 08
	{2 per of Compasses	00 02 06

	{A vice with a winche	00 02 10
	{{A hand=vice	00 01 10
	{{3 files	00 00 04
	{{2 per of plyers	00 02 00
2-3-5	{{3 per of Compasses	00 03 00
3-19-10	{{A graftinge saw with 2 blades	00 07 00
	{{A graftinge knife	00 01 00
	{{A rasour	00 01 06
	{A sett of iron letters	00 01 02
	{E D in iron letters	00 00 04
	{A padlocke	00 04 00
	<u>{4</u> stocke locke	00 02 00
	paper and pens	00 11 00
11	Giuen att ye heraldes office	00 02 06
	wax	00 00 04
	Sweete powder	00 03 08
	3 per of gloues	00 03 06

20 - 19 - 3

**[f.28r]**

1622

Nouember	Second halfe yeare./	
12	Collers and terretts, 2 per	00 01 08
	Aaron Ra<b?>thborns his Surueyour	00 05 00



	The Surueyours dialogue	00 01 04
	Shoinge my horses	00 01 00
	A wax Candle	00 00 06
14	2 quire of paper with escocheons printed	00 02 08
	per of bootes and goloshaes	00 12 00
	per of bootes	00 12 00
15	4 Allmanackes	00 00 06
	Single Coates with mantle and Creast att 18 <sup>d</sup>	00 08 00
	Redd inke, bottle, and pens	00 00 06
	pensells	00 00 06
	halfe a pounce of gumm Arabicke	00 01 00
	A box	00 01 00
	<NL?> Laundresse	00 05 00
16	<Land?> A false scabbard	00 01 00
	To a porter	00 00 06
	Horsemeate in London and by ye way	01 06 02
	Chamber rent for a fo<t?>rtnight, viz. 3 Chambers att 16 <sup>s</sup> per weeke	1 12 00
	My dyett and my mens beinge a month in London	04 02 04
	N L	00 09 06
	{poore +	00 03 04
	{Giuen	00 <03>11 <04>10
18	paid vnto my Lady Wotton, as a legacy, }	

from my vnckle Edward Dering who}  
 dyed att Venice, <in> **[blank]** last,}  
 past. there were present my Cosen}  
 Edward Dering of Egerton and his}  
 brother Iohn Deringe} 20 00 00

29 <paid --- **[deleted entry. Leaf now broken in half**  
**along this heavily inked deletion; writing**  
**mostly illegible]**  
 --- 29 of his money(?) --->

19 Shoinge my mare 00 0<0>1 00

20 paid Bishop of fford mill, before I  
 went to London/. for **[blank]**

21 paid Iohn Hunt and his boy for one  
 dayes worke in ye Corne loft 00 01 02

paid Butcher for 2 dayes worke att  
 pluckley land pond 00 02 06

paid Iohn Gardner for weedinge my  
 saffron 00 01 00

Composition in Pluckley 00 05 10

Composition in little Charte 00 02 10

<22> Lost last halfe yeare att boules and  
 Cardes 00 03 00

22 paid Kinge for Carryinge one loade of  
 hay 00 0<0?><1>1 02

paid him for bringinge 2 loade of  
 drift sand 00 02 04

	paid him for bringinge 2 loade of other sand	00 02 04
23	Giuen my sister Margaret	00 01 00
25	paid Elisabeth Hills for tendinge of B<r>arwicke when he was sicke	00 04 00
26	{paid Lanes ye gatherer for quittrent, { due vnto ye K[ing]s lordshipp of { Conningbrooke for landes in { Willisborough	00 19 09
	{Item for releife a thirde part of ye { rent	00 06 07
1-11-3	{Item for fealty	00 00 02
	{Item to ye Clarke of that Court to { enter ye releife	00 01 00
	{Item quittrent to ye Lordship of { Westwell for part of Dunmersh	00 01 10
	{Item for releife halfe ye quittrent	00 00 11
	{Item to ye Clarke of that Court to { enter ye releife	00 01 00
29	Giuen Simon Barwicke	00 01 00
December	Giuen Iohn Hunt when I driu'ed a pinme(?)	00 02 00
1	paid Christopher Butcher for} threshinge of Coppe of oates <b>[blank]</b> att <-> 12 <sup>d</sup> per diem for 8 dayes}	00 08 00
	paid Abraham Butcher for 12 dayes	

	threshinge of pease, att 12 <sup>d</sup> per	
	diem. viz. abo<t?>ut 60 Copp	00 12 00
	paid him for 3 dayes worke in haruest	00 04 00
	paid him for 3 dayes worke about	
	pluckley land pond	00 03 00
	Giuen my sister Margaret	00 01 00
5	paid Ihonson my hopdresser in part of	
	payment	00 <0>10 00
6	fprise to make Nicholas a ierkyn	00 05 02
	<nayles>	

<3?1>36 - 4 - 11.

[f.28v]

1622

December	Second halffe yeare.	
9	Giuen because Lent	00 00 06
12	Dinner and wine att maidstone	00 13 00
	Horsemeate there	00 01 00
	Giuen <att> to Berwicke	00 01 00
16	Giuen att Boucghton	00 11 06
19	paid to Smith for a blacke Coate I	
	bought of him	02 00 00
	Giuen ye sexton of Beatherisden	00 00 06
21	paid ye Carrier for bringinge thinges	

	from London	00 04 00
	Giuen Ihon Lucas for Cleaninge Oates	00 00 06
22	paid my asses	00 05 00
	To Nicholas	00 00 02
23	Giuen my Cosen Mary Bell	00 00 06
	Barb <sup>e</sup> ar	00 02 00
28	paid Christopher butcher, for 3 dayes th <sup>e</sup> reshinge for himselfe and 3 for his brother	00 06 00
29	paid Barwicke for all layd out by him	00 01 00
January 1	Giuen Musitian att Boucghton	00 02 06
	Giuen att Boucghton	00 17 06
	paid Butcher and his brother for threshinge	00 06 00
	measuringe of land att 2 <sup>d</sup> per acre	00 02 02
	Nicholas his Charges to London	00 03 06
1<7>6	Dyett and horsemeate att Douer and Canterbury	01 0<->4 0<0?>3
	Giuen ye warren <s?> keeper	00 02 06
	ffidlers	00 01 06
18	paid Ihon Hunt for all his worke att 14 <sup>d</sup> per diem	00 10 00
29	Spent att Maydeston and Bearstead	0<0><1>1 11 06
February 4	Giuen att Boucghton, vlcombe, and Maydeston	00 16 00
8	Giuen fidders	00 02 00

	Horsemeate att Canterbury	00 02 08
	Giuen there	00 01 04
	A baskett and Corde	00 02 00
10	Giuen att Boucghton	00 02 00
	poore	+ 00 01 00
	6 playbookes	00 02 00
	A male pillion	00 02 06
	Spent	00 03 06
	Goinge ---[ <b>leaf broken in half along heavily inked deletion; parts missing</b> ]	00 00 06
	paid vnto Harper vt sequitur	
	{Imprimis for pitch	00 01 00
	{2 gate lockes	00 02 00
	{ffor shoinge and a per of ffetters att	
	{ Brown's	00 08 02
	{paid ffowler for grubbinge vp of trees	01 05 00
	{paid Ihonson for digginge of gritt in	
	{ ye south shoue of ye parke att 3 <sup>s</sup> 4	
	{ per 100	00 03 00
	{2 ewes bought of goodwife Codwell	00 16 00
	{20 ewes bought of George Gadsby	07 00 00
	{tapps &c	00 00 04
12	paid Sander Hart 400 of 5d nayles	00 01 08
	400 of 4d nayles	00 01 04
	3 qrters' of a yd of fustian to mend	

	my gowne	00 00 07
18	giuen att Boucghton	00 11 00
	my brother Robert layd out for me att	
	London &c	
	ffor letters	00 01 00
	ffor heades of haire and beards	00 17 06
	paid my father for Ihon Hunt	00 11 04
	paid ye Butcher's for 2 dayes	
	threshinge	00 04 00
	paid Hernden for digginge of stones	00 08 00
	paid Ihon Hunt for all manner of worke	
	due vntill ye 14 of ffebruary	01 07 00
	a per of sizzers	00 00 06
21	paid Ihonson in part of paiement which	
	makes itt vpp. 20 <sup>s</sup>	00 10 00
22	paid ye 2 buttchers for a day's	
	threshing	00 02 04
<3?>23	paid vnto Simonson an asses and half	
	for ye poore	00 10 00
26	Nicholas his dinner	00 00 08
	paid Georg Gooden for digging of 18	
	loade of stone <att> in Chaltagh att	
	6 <sup>d</sup> per loade: viz. 3 foote square	
	sett	00 09 00
27	Giuen a messenger Came from boughton	00 00 06
	paid master <b>[blank]</b> Carington for	

writing out ye play of <H>K[ing]  
 Henry ye fourth att 1<sup>d</sup> ob' per  
 sheete and giuen himore(?) 00 04 00  
 26 - 19 - 6

**[f.29r]**

March.

1622

Second halfe yeare

1. Giuen ye gardiner att Boucghton for  
 Cutting some graftes 00 02 00
  2. Giuen master Iackson a poore minister  
 sometime Chaplain vnto Doctor  
 Hampton Archbishop of Armacgh 00 <0>10 00
- 
- Stolne out of my pockett 00 13 00
- 8 {paid Harper for all he layd out for me  
 { vt sequitur:  
 {2 working oxen 08 00 00  
 {keepinge them vntill I had them att 4<sup>d</sup>  
 { per weeke apeece 00 0<4>8 06  
 {per of hinder wheelles for my waggon 00 16 00  
 {Shoing of those wheelles att 2<sup>d</sup> ob' ye  
 { pound 01 14 08  
 {2000 of 5d nayles 00 08 04



{ploughing of Long dane att 5 <sup>s</sup> per acre	01 05 00
{paid wood for digging of gritt in ye	
{ parke att 3 <sup>s</sup> ye 100	01 07 00
{paid Browne ye smith for shoing	00 03 11
{Happes and staples	00 01 06
{A staple and a linke for an <e>nebb	
{yoake	00 01 00
{A per of traces	00 00 06
{A spade	00 01 06

---

{paid Ihon Hunt vt sequitur. Imprimis	
{ att Mosewell spring	
{ffor 1000 settes of Quicke att 6 <sup>d</sup> per	
{ 100	00 05 00
{ffor settinge of 19 rodds and halfe	
{ of double rayle att <4?>6 <sup>d</sup> per rodd	00 09 06
{6 dayes he and his boy makinge ye dike	
{ and laying ye setts, he att 16 <sup>d</sup> per	
{ diem, his boy att 8 <sup>d</sup>	00 12 00
{18 rodds of single rayle about ye	
{ sp<i>ringe being 2 dayes w<h>orke for	
{ him and his boy	00 04 00

---

more for a daiyes worke att ye	
forestall	00 02 00

---

	Giuen Sir Thomas Wotton's footeman	00 01 00
9	Giuen att Boucghton	00 00 06
13	paid for wine when Sir Thomas Wotton was heere	00 04 00
	paid for petticoates for Anthony	00 10 06
	paid a taylours bill for Nicholas	00 07 03
	paid ye Charges for Nicholas a night in East Kent beinge sicke	00 05 06
14	<->paid ffowler for worke about hedges	00 03 00
	paid ffowler for grubbing a hedge	00 03 04
	more for Charges when Nicholas was sicke	00 05 00
	Thread &c	00 00 07}
17	Giuen att Boughton	00 14 06}
	Spent att Berstead	00 05 06}
18	Dyett att Rochester	00 04 02}
	horsemeate there	00 05 00}
	male girtes and Surcingle att London	00 01 06}
	To a porter	00 00 06}
19	To a barbar	00 02 06}
20	A bridle	00 01 04}
	A play booke	00 00 06}
	A box	00 02 06}
	pens and paper	00 00 02}
	horsemeate	00 00 06}
	poore +	00 00 03}

	Threade	00 00 01}
21	Going by water	00 01 00}
	Shoinge	00 00 10}
	A hatt for my selfe and band	00 11 00}
	Gloues for my selfe	00 14 00}
	An inkehorne	00 00 06}
	wax of ye best att 8 <sup>d</sup> per ounce	00 00 08}
	Blacke riband	00 01 06}
22	per of bootes	00 11 00}
	per of spanish leather shoes	00 03 06}
	To a porter	00 00 04}
	per of bootehose	00 07 00}
	A ruffe and Cuffes	00 13 00}
	A dinner with my b<b>rothers	01 00 00}
	per of slippers	00 02 06}
	Carrying of letters <t>	00 01 07}
	A Coller for my horse	00 02 04}
23	Giuen att mistress Kinge's	00 02 00}

14 - 17 - <4?>10

**[f.29v]**

March

1622

24	The spanish proclamation	00 00 10}
	Dyett att London for my self, my	}

brother Henry and my two men	02 02 00}
horsemeate there for 4 horse	01 12 08}
poore	+ 00 00 04}
Giuen	00 00 06}
Lost this halfe yeare att Cardes,	}
boules &c	06 01 00}
paid Simon Berwicke a yeares wages	}
vpon ye 7th of Aprill	02 <0>10 00}
giuen him when he went away	01 00 00}
Giuen Nicholas ^Aspoll^ when he	}
went from me	0<0><4>4 00 00}
paid Ihon Woulton for lace	
march: 15	00 <0>15 07}
paid Butcher for threshing	00 02 04}
paid Elmer for worke for Nicholas	00 07 03}

18 - 12 - 6

Summ of this halfe yeare

<04<0?>5 - 10 - 5>

145 - 10 - 5

---

1622

Summ totall of this whole  
yeares expences

&lt;5&gt;426 - 17 - 3

&lt;5&lt;0&gt;29 0&lt;5&gt;0 - &lt;11&gt;00&gt;

**[f.30r]**

march:

1623

25	Dyett att St Alban's		00 07 04}
	Horsemeate there		00 04 11}
	poore	+	00 00 06}
26	Giuen att Sir Arthur Throckmorton's		00 01 00}
27	Dyett att Torcester		00 06 10}
	horsemeate there		00 07 06}
	poore	+	00 01 02}
	Giuen att Sir Hatton Farmer's		00 02 00}
	Dyett att Brackley		00 13 00}
	ffidlers		00 01 00}
	mending bootes for Nicholas		00 01 00}
	my mens diett there		00 01 06}
28	horsemeate att Brackley		00 04 06}
	poore	+	00 02 00}
29	Dyett att Knoll		00 04 06}
	horsemeate ther		00 04 00}
Aprill.	poore	+	00 00 03}
2	Standing for my horse att Suten		00 00 04}
	poore	+	00 00 02}
	bought att ffisherwicke 4 bushells of		}

	oates att 22 <sup>d</sup>	00 07 04}
	horse standing and meate att lichfeild	00 00 06}
4	mending and stuffing of saddles	00 01 03}
	letter from London	00 00 03}
5.	paid for bringing thinges from London	}
	to ffisher wicke att 1 <sup>d</sup> ye pound	00 06 00}
	A Collar to lead a horse in	00 02 00}
6	Crossing of Elford water	00 00 06}
7	horsemeat	00 04 00}
	lost of mine by Nicholas	00 06 00}
8	Shoing my horses	00 04 06}
9	Spent att Sutton	00 00 06}
	Giuen att Sir Thomas Holt's	00 00 06}
10	paid ye taylour for Nicholas after he	}
	went	00 01 00}
	A letter brought	00 00 03}
	4 bushells of oates	00 08 00}
	giuen Richard Greenly	00 00 06}
12	giuen att Wistaston	00 02 00}
	giuen att Crew house	00 01 00}
15	Giuen att Knipersley	00 05 00}
16	Giuen att Rushall	00 00 06}
19	Shoing my horse	00 01 06}
	giuen Iordaine	00 00 06}
23	giuen att Arbery	00 00 06}
	poore	+ 00 00 03}

24	giuen att Croxhall and att Elford	00 01 00}
25	mending bootes	00 00 06}
	11 per of gloues	00 11 00}
26	giuen att ffisherwicke	00 11 06}
28	giuen att Skeffington	00 02 06}
29	Dyett att Northampton	00 07 00}
	horsemeate there	00 02 09}
30	Dyett att Dunstable	00 08 00}
	horsemeate there	00 02 08}
Ma<r>y 1	little boxes and a whett<e>stone	00 01 03}
2	per of bootes	00 11 00}
	per of boote hose	00 08 00}
	per of spurres	00 02 00}
	2 <b?>play bookes	00 01 00}
	2 per of knitt linnen stockings	00 07 06}
	Camdens remaines for my aunt	}
	Skeffington	00 02 00}
	Spanish mandeuill for my Cosen	}
	Biddulph	00 02 00}
	horsemeate att Bellsauage	00 05 00}
3	Lemmons	00 00 03}
	going by water	00 00 06}
	Se<i?>eing a play	00 01 00}
	ffidlers	00 01 06}
	A Coppy of my mothers picture	01 10 00}

## [f. 30v]

May

1623

4	mending my rapier	00 05 00}
	per of shoes	00 03 06}
	Going by water	00 00 06}
5	<Gi> 6 per of gloues for master Lyne	00 12 00}
	2 per for my selfe	00 02 00}
	A bracelett for my sister Marg[aret]	00 07 06}
	Rhenish wine att ye stillyard for my	}
	lady Wotton	00 02 06}
6	an escocheon of armes	00 01 06}
7	Seing a play	00 01 00}
	2 seales and ye Cutting	00 01 00}
	paid Thomas Dering for an angle and	}
	for fishing <rodde and> lines	00 12 10}
	paid him for horsemeate and letters	00 03 00}
	Giuen att mistress K <sup>s</sup> ing's	00 02 00}
8	Seeing a play	00 00 06}
12	Giuen Sir Thomas Wotton att ye	}
	mermaide in ye old bayl<e>y, before	}
---	Doctor Bargar, master Partherich,	}
	master Bradshaw and Robert King,	}
	vpon this Condition that when he is	}



	Lord warden of ye Cinque portes I	}
	may be his leifetenant	01 02 00}
13	2 bookes of gardening	00 02 00}
14	Mariana de Rege &c	00 02 00}
	de iure regio Samuelis prophetae	00 01 00}
15	A gilt sword	04 01 00}
	Carrying a letter	00 00 02}
17	Barclayus de potestate Papae	00 01 00}
	Bruti vindiciae contra Tyrannos giuen	}
	master Perd	00 05 00}
	B. Morton, causa Regia	00 02 00}
	B. Abbot, de suprema Potestate regis	00 01 06}
	G. Barclayus de regno et regali	}
	potestate	00 03 02}
	G. Barclayi ius regis	00 01 04}
	Machiauelli princeps}	}
	Bruti vindiciae contra tyrannos}	}
	de iure magistrat[uum] in subditos}	00 01 00}
	Iamblicus}	}
	Proclus}	}
	Porphyrius}	}
	Psellus}	}
	mercur[ius] Trismeg[istus]}	00 01 00}
	per of pearle Colour silke	}
	stockin<e>gs	01 12 00}
	2 per of worsteade stockins	00 17 00}

	2 inke hornes		00 01 00}
	3 per of gloues		00 06 00}
	per of garters, roses and 2 dozen of		}
	orange Colour <p>silke pointes		00 17 00}
	bl[ack] silke pointes		00 04 06}
	A silluer seale		00 12 00}
	A feather with 3 falles		00 11 00}
	Seeing a play		00 01 00}
	poore	+	00 00 06}
18	poore	+	00 00 04}
19	A false scabbard		00 00 06}
	A white Canuas doublett		03 08 00}
	w<h>ashing		00 06 00}
	A fortnights vse of a Chamber	00 <0?>16	00}
	lost in light gold		00 01 00}
	Dyett whilst I was att London		03 02 04}
	giuen there		00 10 07}
	per of shoes		00 03 00}
	Horsemeate in London	0<0>1	05 00}
	A knife		00 01 00}
	Bables for little Anthony		00 00 06}
	paid for bringing my horse from		}
	London to grauesend	00 02 0<0?>9	}

**[f.31r]**

May		1623	
	20	Horsemeate att Grauesend	00 02 06
		Spent this iourney from ye 16th of march vnto ye 20 of May - 59 - 2 - 6.	
	25	paid G. Gooden for digging of stones	00 04 00
	27	paid Potkins what he layd out for a Coate for Anthony	00 14 00
		Item for Conserue of roses for my aunt Skeffington	00 07 00
Iune	1.	paid master Copley for 3 quarters of a yeare, for all small tithes	00 15 00
	3	paid Harper for all he layd out for me viz. ffor threshing of 9 seames of oates att 10 <sup>d</sup> per seame	00 <08>08 00
		paid ffowler for Cleaning of wood	00 14 00
		paid Wood and his brother for hedging and ditching and Cutting bushes	03 00 00
		paid Taylour for Catching of molles per of shires, an augur and tarre	00 06 00 00 01 07
		A halter and per of traces	00 00 11
		per of working steeres of 4 yeare old 2 stocke lockes	08 01 03 00 02 08

	A bottle for drinke for Barton	00 03 00
4	giuen	00 00 06
5	giuen	00 00 10
6	Dyett att Douer when master Perd was with me.	00 09 03
	Horsemeate there	00 02 06
	Giuen att ye Castle there	00 02 06
7	Giuen att Sir Ihon Sydley's	00 02 10
9	Giuen	00 00 06
10	paid Lucas for Cutting my Sorrell stone=horse being of 5 yeares old	00 05 00
	Giuen him	00 01 00
11	paid for ye reparations of Willisborough to my father	02 18 00
	paid Butcher for threshing	00 07 00
	paid Campion for bringing horses from London	00 03 08
14	paid Miles for Carrying 2 Cloakebagges to London	00 03 04
	Spent att Ashford	00 00 06
16	Giuen	00 00 06
17	paid Elmer ye taylour	00 00 10
18	paid Stephen, for his lodging att New Romney	00 00 04
	4 horses standing att Dimchurch	00 00 08
	Spent on ye way	00 00 02

	2 ordinaryes att Ashford	00 0<0?>1 04
	horses twice there	00 0<->1 00
	Giuen, stephen toward ye trimming of his Cloake	00 01 08
	my sister Margarett had	00 04 00
19	paid my Hopman his last payment of 30 <sup>s</sup> for this <half> years dressing my hopgarden	00 10 00
21	Spent att Ashford	00 03 08
V.	22 P<->eit to Sir Francis Barnham' for Hinchell lands	00 07 06
V.	my halfe assesse to ye poore	00 06 08
23	paid G. Gadsby for shoing of 8 <t>oxen {paid him for Cloathes which he bought { for George Elton	00 08 00 00 07 04
	{paid him which he layde out for G. { E. schooling vntill Christmas	00 09 00
	{his owne Charges going thither by { water from London	00 01 02
25	ffor oyle <to> vsed about my Coach	00 0<1>0 03
	{ffor 2 yds of fustian for Anthony	00 02 04
	{my man's ordinary att Ashford	00 00 08
	{horsemeate there	00 00 04
	{Shoing my nagg	00 00 07
	{his dinner att Harriotsham fayre	00 00 08
27	{Spent in dyett this fortnight being in	

	{ London for my se<f>lfe and	
	{ man	0<2>3 <19?>^01^ 10
	{Giuen away.	00 10 06
	{poore	+ 00 02 10
28	{<A trunke	00 08 00
	{Chamber rent for a fortnight	00 15 00>
		28 - 4 - 2

**[f. 31v]**

Iune.		1623
	28	{ halfe a pound of sweete powder for my
		{ heade 00 08 00
		{ ounce dim' of Corall powder for teeth 00 04 06
Iuly.	2.	{ porter 00 00 02
		{ mending my saddle 00 00 08
		{ 3 girthes 00 01 00
		{ 3 boxes 00 00 04
		{ paper 00 00 01
		{ Hire of a Coach for an afternoone 00 06 00
	3	{{7 yds of blacke satten att 15 <sup>s</sup> per
		{{yard 05 05 00
		{{Ell dim' of taffaty 01 00 00
		{{4 dozen dim of silluer edging for one
		{{ in a seame ye doublett being Cutt in

	{{ panes, and 2 downe ye side of ye	
	{{ hose, att 5 <sup>s</sup> per ounce, weighing 8	
11-1-0	{{ ownces	02 00 00
<4>	{{ffor 11 dozen of buttons 4 for ye	
	{{ doublett 7. for hose	00 12 10
	{{ffor straight l<i>yninges, stiffning,	
	{{ buckarum, silke, holland, fustian,	
	{{ C<->laspes(?), pinking &c	01 03 02
	{{ffor making my suite	01 00 00
	This suite Cost 11<5> - 1 - 0	
	{ fforgotten to sett downe	00 02 01
4	{ washing	00 01 00
	{ porter	00 00 08
	{ A Callico halfe shirte	00 10 06
	{ A ruffe and per of Cuffes	00 19 00
	{ redd wax and blacke<l> Leades	00 00 06
5	{ pens inke horne and paper	00 00 06
	{ A silluer hattband and new lining my	
	{ hatt	00 11 00
	{ Barber	00 01 00
	{ A wax Candle	00 00 06
	{ per of silluer girdle and hangers	00 11 00
	{ per of white spanish leather shoes	00 03 06
	{ 2 per of sockes	00 01 00
7.	{ going by water	00 00 06
	{ toothepickes and Case	00 01 0<->8

9	{ A sword hatcht with silluer and 2	
	{ swordes	02 05 00
10	{ 3 per of gloues with silke and silluer	
	{ lace	00 11 00
	{ per of silke and silluer roses	00 11 00
	{ per of gold and silluer hangers	
	{ without a girdle	01 <0>19 00
	{ mending a per of hangers	00 01 00
	{ A hattband	00 05 00
	{ Riband	00 01 11
	{ mending trunke	00 00 06
	{ to a <porter> porter	00 00 03
	{ mending stockins	00 00 03
	{ 2 dozen of blacke and white pointes	00 07 06
11	{ Giuen Stephen	00 01 00
	{ A laced fulling band	00 02 00
	{ A playne falling band	00 01 04
	{ Bought 41 bookes Cost	03 14 07
	{ bables for Anthony	00 00 10
	{ boate hire	00 01 06
	{ horsehire	00 01 00
	{ horsemeate in London for 2 horses a	
	{ fortnight	01 10 06
<hr/>		
1<2>3	paid Ihon Hunt for all his worke<s?>	
	done	01 10 00



	paid G. Pout for 2 dayes worke	00 02 00
	To Idle Ihon	00 00 0<4>3
18	Dyett whilst I was att ye assises and spent, in wine and Cherryes, and fidlers and my mans dyett	00 14 02
	giuen att G.H	00 02 00
	poore +	00 00 03
20	paid for 12 ells of Canuis to Thomas D[ering]	00 10 06
	To a porter for Carrying my trunke	00 00 06
21	{paid wood for making of fagotts	00 06 00
paid vnto	{paid him for 4 dayes workes	00 04 00
Harper	{ffor washinge my sheepe	00 02 00
	{ffor shearinge	00 05 00

30 - 8 - 1

**[f.32r]**

Iuly.

1623

	{ffor oyle for sheepe	00 02 00
	{ffor tarre	00 01 00
	{ffor two hoopes	00 02 08
	{ffor oyle for my horse	00 01 00
	{ffor a greate <b?>timber rope and a {topp rope	00 10 04

	{ffor a new little Court	00 05 00
	{paid Browne ye smith for ploughe	
	{ irons and for shoing ye ploughing	
	{ mare	00 09 00
	{paid him for shoing my other horses	00 03 00
	{paid King for Carrying of timber 5	
	{ dayes att 5 <sup>s</sup> per day	01 05 00
	{Paid master Copley for tith hay of 4	
	{ feildes	00 15 00
	{paid ffidge for mowing and making of	
	{ Pluncton's hay att 18 <sup>d</sup> per acre each	00 12 00
	{paid for mowing of mill Croft,	
	{ pluckley land and mare hams, being	
	{ 17 acres att <-> 18 <sup>d</sup> per acre	01 05 06
	{paid for making all ye hay there att	
	{ 17 <sup>d</sup> per acre	01 04 01
	Cherryes	00 01 00
22.	23. Spent att Canterbury	00 03 06
24.	25. Shoing	00 00 06
	Giuen att sturry and oasten hanger	00 17 06
	Giuen att Canterbury	00 01 00
26	Spent att Ashford	00 02 06
	horse r<e>ome there	00 00 04
	my man's ordinary	00 00 08
27	paid Arrowes for a per of shoes for	
	Nicholas before he went away	00 02 06

	paid him for 3 per of shoes for		
	little Anthony	00	02 04
28	paid Gadsby for shoing 6 beastes	00	06 00
31	Giuen ye midwife att Ihon sydley's		
	christning	00	15 00
	Giuen the nurse there	00	15 00
	Giuen master Smith's man of oasten		
	hanger	00	02 00
	Giuen Thomas wyles	00	01 00
	ffor a scoope to la<->de water with	00	01 00
August 2	hire of a horse from Ashford to		
	Oasten hanger	00	02 06
	Buttons and threade	00	00 02
	Giuen	00	01 00
8	nayling my horse shoe	00	00 01
	Laying thinges vp att Eastwell	00	01 06
9	Dyett and wine after dinner, and		
	ordinary att Ashford for me and my		
	man and for my horses standing	00	09 11
	A ho<->aer(?) for my garden	00	02 06
	bringing of Letters	00	00 04
	giuen to tumblers	00	00 06
16	Carrying of a letter to Oastenhanger	00	00 06
17	paid Ihon Hunt for all due vnto him		
	viz for mending plough and		
	wheelebarrow	00	02 04

	And for Carrying hay	00 00 10
	paid Butcher for spreading <38?0> 330}	
	loade of gritt in ye parke att 18 <sup>d</sup> }	^00 04 11^
	per <loade> 100}	<00 0<5?>4 00>
	ffor Casting ye pound in my Close	00 01 04
	ffor helping att ye shoing of my oxen	00 00 03
	paid Miles ye Carrier for all due	
	vnto him	00 07 00
15	Bought ye 15th of August of Wattle of	
	Sellinge a roane ambling gelding	
	and paid	14 00 00
16	Giuen att Oastenhanger when I Came	
	away ye 16 of August to ye	
	seruauntes	00 17 00
17	my sister Marg[aret] had	00 01 00
22	Giuen ye keeper of Eastwell parke	
	when my dogg kill'd a bucke and I	
	tooke say	00 06 00
	Giuen him that held my dogg	00 01 00
	Giuen to him that shewed ye house	00 01 00

27 - 11 - 1

[f. 32v]

August.

1623

23	Spent att Ashford	00 05 00
	lodging for my dogges and horse roome	
	and stephen's breakefast att ye	
	alehouse by eastwell	00 00 08
	per of sizzers	00 00 06
	A surcingle	00 00 06
	stephen's ordinary and horses att	
	Ashford	00 01 00
29	wine att wrotham	00 04 00
September 1	A slipp and Collers for my doggs	00 04 00
	bables for Anthony	00 00 06
	2 yds 3 qrters' of ash collour}	
	spanish Cloath att 12 <sup>s</sup> per yard}	01 13 00
	4 ounces qrter' dim of Crimson	
	galloune att 3 <sup>s</sup> per ounce	00 13 00
	3 ounces of Crimson silke	00 09 00
2	2 dozen of pointes	00 06 08
giuen	giuen my taylours men	00 03 00
in this	Barber	00 02 06
iourney	Riband	00 00 06
31 <sup>s</sup> -6 <sup>d</sup>	2 sermons by Thomas Scott	00 02 00
	Dinner with Sir Ihon Milliscent	00 05 08
9	Giuen att st cleeres	00 09 06
10	Giuen ye nurse that nurst my <Good>	
	God=son<-> my Lady Sydley's child	
	att chart	00 02 06

11	Giuen att chart	00 05 06
12	Giuen George my Cosen Malton's boy	00 01 00
	Giuen Gabriell hall because I tooke	
	say of <---> bucke which I killed	
	with my dogg	00 06 00
	Giuen other wayes	00 04 00
13	wine att Ashford	00 02 00
	my horses standing there	00 00 03
	stephen layd out att Berstead	00 01 00
	N <->L	00 03 08
15	horse att Ashford	00 00 06
14	paid for 600 of 5 foote pales att 7 <sup>s</sup>	
	ye 100 with ye Carriage	02 02 00
21	giuen	00 00 06
22	Dyett att Aldington	00 01 00
23	Giuen att Sir Norton Knatchbull's	00 09 06
26	Giuen att sterry	00 09 06
	giuen	00 00 06
	N L	00 0<->0 02
	paid stephen for his ordinary att	
	Aldington	00 00 08
	horseroome	00 00 06
	nayling and shoing	00 00 06
	spent	00 00 04
	paid Stephen Kennard all his wages	
	<vntill> from ye time he Came	

vntill Michaelmas being a <month?  
 aboue?> ^month aboue^ a qrter' 01 13 04  
 27 Giuen my sister Margaret 00 05 02  
 28 {paid Harper for all vt sequitur: for  
 { 3 basketts 00 03 10  
 {paid ffreinde for mowing of oates 00 05 00  
 {paid him for worke 00 05 06  
 {paid Hunt for worke 00 00 06  
 {for 7 ells qrter' of Canuas 00 04 03  
 {paid ffidge for binding of oates att  
 { 18<sup>d</sup> per acre for 4 acres dim' in  
 { Long dane 00 06 09  
 {ffor knitting of 18 lambes 00 01 06  
 {ffor 1 seame 2 bushells att 38<sup>s</sup> per  
 { seame of seede wheat 02 07 06  
 {ffor 2 seames of seede<s> wheate 04 00 00  
 {ffor one seame more 01 <0>18 00  
 {ffor 2 seames more 03 18 00  
 {Giuen Harper 01 02 00  
 - paid Georg Gooden for pauing ouer ye  
 graue 00 02 06  
 paid him for pauing ye bottom of ye  
 pond in my Close 00 05 00  
 paid Ihon Hunt for Chepping ye plough 00 00 08

[f. 33r]

September

1623

ffirst halfe yeare.

	paid Ihon Hunt for all his worke and his boyes	01 03 10
	paid him for setting vp and paling of 18 rodds between ye Close and orchard att 18 <sup>d</sup> per rodd	01 07 00
	ffor Cleaning 2 pistolls	00 02 00
	ffor a screw pin	00 00 03
29	Giuen Thomas for drying my hopps	00 02 00
	Supper att London	00 02 00
<hr/>		
	paid Ihon Barton from ye 6th of ffebruary all his wages	03 09 00
	paid mihil wood - from ye 12 of march all his wages	01 01 08
	Giuen Ihon Barton	00 01 00
	Giuen mihill	00 00 04

7 - 9 - 1

Summ totall of this halfe yeare.

154 - 1 - 3.



**[f. 33v]**

September

1623

Second halfe yeare.

30	Barber		00 00 06}
	per of spurres		00 0<0>1 06}
	Seeing ye Elephant		00 00 06}
October	poore	+	00 00 02}
1.	Giuen att Perry		00 01 00}
2	ffidlers		00 01 00}
	Giuen ye postboy		00 02 00}
	poore	+	00 00 04}
	Seeing a play		00 01 06}
3	mending hangers		00 00 0<3?>4}
	Barber		00 00 06}
	going by water		00 00 06}
	Seeing a play		00 01 06}
4	per of bootes		00 09 00}
	3 bookes		00 01 00}
	Seeing a play		00 01 00}
	Dinner with my Lord Mordaunt and Sir		}
	Thomas Wotton		00 10 06}
	mending spurres		00 00 06}
	A hatt for ye Child		00 05 00}

5	Giuen Laundresse	00 01 00}
	Seeing a play with my Lady Wotton	00 07 00}
6	Shoing of my horse	00 00 0<2>5}
	ffor sadlers ware	00 09 02}
	meate for doggs	00 00 03}
	To ye Cryer for Crying my lost doggs	}
	in fleetestreet	00 00 08}
	Sh<o>oing	00 00 02}
7	my dyett and my man's and wyne this	}
	iourney (beside 12 <sup>s</sup> 6 <sup>d</sup> before sett	}
	downe)	01 14 09}
	Horsemeate this iourney being out from	}
	Michaelmas day vnto ye 7th of	}
	October, to meete Sir Thomas Wotton	}
	and to bring him home out of	}
	Northamptonshire	01 05 01}
	Horsehire when I rode poast this	}
	iourney	00 14 10}
	N L. in this iourney	00 04 07}
	Spent in all this iourney to	}
	meete Sir Thomas Wotton.	}
	7 <sup>li'</sup> - 0 <sup>s</sup> - 3 <sup>d</sup> besides	}
	<Layd out for Robert Honywood which he	
	fonde <h><and> repayd vnto me again	00 13? 00>
13	Beere	00 01 06
14	Giuen att Sir Ihon Sydley's	00 08 00

18	Giuen att Boucghton	00 12 00
	N. L. att greate Chart when Thomas Bettenham lay with me	00 03 06
21	paid master Copley his qrter' for small tithes vnto Michaelmas	00 0<2>5 00
22	paid for Composition in Chart Giuen Gabriell Hall when I tooke say. of a doe att Boucghton	00 02 10 00 04 00
25	Giuen att Boucghton	00 11 00
Nouember 1	paid my assesse for ye poore in Chart	00 03 06
2	paid Harper, for shoing my oxen paid Browne for <s>all shoing paid him for all mending of plough irons	00 04 00 00 07 06 00 12 06
	A key for my stable doore paid Ihon Hunt for ^halfe^ a dayes worke in ye wineseller	00 01 06 00 00 08
	paid him for Thomas Hamms driuing ye plough in ye parke for 20 dayes att 8 <sup>d</sup> per diem.	00 13 04
8	bought of my brother Harry D. 5 weather lambes att 4 <sup>s</sup> <4? <sup>d</sup> >6 <sup>d</sup> <ob'> apeece	01 02 00
	bought of him 5 ewe lambes	00 15 00
9	paid Ihon Elmer for making a Couer to my Coach	00 01 00

	ffor mending my doublett	00 00 03
	paid Anne Catesby for thinges for ye Child	00 00 07
V.	{paid vnto Lanes for Quittrent vnto { Conningbrooke	00 19 09
	{paid vnto him for Quittrent vnto { Westwell court	00 01 10
	{paid ye su <sup>e</sup> ite groutes for ye { 2 Courts	00 00 08
	paid Georg Good <sup>a</sup> en for all worke	00 02 08
	paid Arr <sup>-&gt;</sup> owes ye shoemaker for all his worke	00 03 09
		---
10	wine att Rochester	00 02 00}
	horsemeate there	00 02 04}
11	horsemeate att London	00 02 10}
12	Going by water	00 01 00}
	poore +	00 00 02}
13	Dyett for me and my man	00 04 04}
14	poore +	00 00 03}

15 - 7 - 6

**[f. 34r]**

Nouember.

1623.

## Second halfe yeare

14	8 yds of bl[ack] figured sattin, figured in stripes like lace att 16 <sup>s</sup> per yd to make a suite	06 08 00}
	7 yds qrter' of greene, <b>[blank]</b> to make ye Child a coate att 13 <sup>s</sup> 6 <sup>d</sup> per yd	} }
	2 dozen of silluer lace to go twice about his Coate att 4 <sup>s</sup> 10 <sup>d</sup> per ounce. 2 ounces 3 qrter'	} }
	8 yds more weighing	<b>[blank]</b> }
	Seing a play with my Lady Sedley per of kniues	00 02 00} 00 02 00}
15	Dyett	00 03 00}
17	A beauer hatt (and band 4 <sup>s</sup> ) dyett	02 06 00} 00 01 06}
18	poore + giuen giuen George Smith	00 00 03} 00 00 06} 00 02 06}
	Supper with Sir Ihon Milliscent, Sir} {Walter Waller, Master Crofts,} {master Tyrwhitt, master shelden, my} {cosen Honywood, master Dawes}	} } } 00 05 06}
	per of boote=hose	00 08 00}
19	Seeing a play with master Perd and H[enry] D[ering]	} 00 03 06}

	paid my brother Charles for mending	}
	an houreglasse	00 04 00}
	paid ye taylours bill for ffustian	}
	Canuas stiffning taffaty and silke	00 08 00}
	paid him for making itt	00 06 00}
20	Seeing a play with Sir Ihon Hobart	00 01 06}
21	5 playbookes	00 02 00}
	Pancirollus both parts	00 05 06}
	Drexelius de aeternitate	00 01 00}
	A ruffe and per of Cuffes	00 15 00}
	per of stockins for ye Child	00 00 10}
	paid stephen when he went to	}
	Battersey to G. E.	00 00 10}
	Supper	00 02 04}
22	breakefast	00 00 02}
	giuen	00 00 04}
	seeing a play with my lady W[illia]m	}
	Tuffton, and my sisters Ffranc[es]	}
	and Mary Tufftons	00 06 06}
	poore +	00 01 00}
24	3 yds 3 qrters' of bl[ack] vncutt}	}
	velluett to make a per <of breeche}	04> }
	of breeches att 23 <sup>s</sup> per yd}	04 06 00}
	giuen	00 01 00}
25	ffor washing of linnen	00 06 05}
	ffor 2 greate basketts to Carry	}

	bottles of wine downe into ye		}
	Country		<b>[blank]</b> }
	A sett of seales for Richard Spice	00 05 00}	
	A blew Cassocke for ye Child	00 04 00}	
	supper	00 03 06}	
26	2 per of bootes	00 <0>18 06}	
	A per of winter liquored shoes	00 03 06}	
	giuen	00 00 06}	
	setting vp my horse a while	00 00 02}	
	Giuen att my Cosen Thomas Dering's	00 02 00}	
	dyett	00 02 08}	
27	16 playbookes	00 09 06}	
	20 playbookes	00 12 11}	
	dinner	00 01 06}	
	paid for Stephen's Lodging in gracious		}
	streete	00 02 00}	
	giuen there	00 00 06(?)}	
	porter yat brought my trunke	00 00 08}	
	Candles	00 00 04}	
	Stephens dyett	00 00 08}	
28	paper	00 00 01}	
	12 playbookes	00 06 00}	
	supper yesternight and dinner too day	00 03 04}	
	12 playbookes	00 07 11}	
	2 playbookes	00 00 07}	
	30 playbookes	01 00 00}	

	poore	+	00 00 01}
29	15 playes		00 10 02}
	blacke leades		00 00 02}
	dyett	00 <0><1><0>4 0<8?>0}	
30.	dyett		00 08 06}
	Giuen.		00 01 06}
	Giuen my taylours man		00 01 00}
December 1.	washing of Linnen		00 01 08}
	6 quire of paper		00 02 00}
	29 - 13 - 0		}

**[f. 34v]**

1623

December	Second halfe yeare		
1	2 padlockes		00 01 06}
	Boissard de diuinatione et magicis		}
	praestigijs		00 07 00}
	Mason of ye Consecration of Bishops &c		00 03 06}
	binding a volume of play bookes		00 00 10}
	Going by water		00 00 06}
	Toothpickes and Case		00 01 06}
	poore	+	00 00 06}
2	18 playbookes		00 10 00}
	binding 2 volumes of play bookes		00 01 08}



	stephens dyett	00 02 08}
	supper	00 05 06}
	9 playbookes	00 04 06}
	dyett	00 02 00}
3	Sugar Candy	00 00 02}
	4 dozen of quart bottles att 2 <sup>s</sup> 6 <sup>d</sup> per dozen	} 00 10 00}
	7 pint bottles	00 01 00}
	A grosse of Corckes viz. 12 dozen att 4 <sup>d</sup>	} 00 04 00}
	porter to Carry these	00 00 03}
	Stephen's dyett	00 00 02}
	Giuen	00 00 02}
	Se<n>eing a play	00 0<0>1 06}
	Giuen little Thomson there	00 02 06}
	dinner and supper	00 07 06}
	9 playbookes	00 06 00}
4	6 playbookes of Band Ruff and Cuff	00 01 00}
	Dinner	00 0<2>3 0<6>0}
	Seeing a play	00 01 06}
	supper with R.Moulton and A.C.	00 06 00}
5	A Case of kniues for Sir Thomas Wotton	00 12 00}
	A box of mermal<->ad	00 01 00}
	binding a <p>sett of playbookes	00 00 10}
	A letter to Cambridge	00 00 02}
	Candles	00 00 02}

	2 meales for Stephen	00 01 04}
	2 playbookes	00 01 04}
	A whistle and a brush	00 01 02}
	A sett of seales and a bable	00 01 00}
	2 vices and a Cupp	00 02 06}
	per of bootehose	00 10 00}
	going by water	00 00 06}
	giuen	00 00 06}
	dyett	00 10 06}
	Seeing a play	00 01 06}
	2 volumes of <I> S<a?>hakespear's playes	} 02 00 00}
	Ihonson's playes	00 09 00}
	Drexelius his meditations	00 01 00}
6	per of russett stockings	00 04 06}
	binding 2 volumes of playbookes	00 02 00}
	breakefast	00 00 02}
	Giuen	00 00 02}
	6 yards of greene riband	00 00 06}
	A white Cornelyan ring	00 02 06}
	Seeing a play	00 01 06}
	Giuen little Borne ye boy there	00 02 06}
	Dyett	00 06 10}
7	Going by water	00 00 06}
	Supper	00 05 06}
8	Barber	00 02 00}

	<ff>paid my taylour for all his worke.	}
	viz:	}
	{ffor making my ashcolour Cloath suite}	}
	{ with one galloune Crimson lace and}	}
	{ opened with flopps}	00 16 00}
	{ffor holland to line ye hose with	00 05 06}
	{e<u>ll' dim' of taffatty to line	}
	{ doublett and face ye pocketts att	}
	{ 14 <sup>s</sup>	0<0>1 01 00}
	{ffor strayte linings fustian &c	00 05 06}
	{ffor a box to putt itt in	00 01 00}
12-19-7	<ffor making my bl[ack] satten suite	}
	beside a(?) Coate(?)	04 05 00>}
	<Ell qrter' of Taffaty att 14 <sup>s</sup>	00 19> }
	12 - 19 - 7.	
	<ffor all other thinges>	<b>[blank]</b>
	<ffor half an Ell' of taffaty>	00 06 08
	<ffor 9 yds of galloune	00 02 00>
	<ffor all other thinges &c	00 05 00>
	<halfe a yd of satten	00 07 00>
	<blacke fustian to ly vnder ye suite	00 06 00>
	<silke to sett ouer ye lace	00 08 08>

162&lt;2&gt;3

December

Second halfe yeare

{28 ounces 1/4 of blo[ck] naples}	}	
{ lace being 16 dozen, att 2 <sup>s</sup> 6 <sup>d</sup> per}	03 10 08}	
{ ounce, to lace a suite all ouer}	<04 16 00>}	
{5 dozen of buttons	00 01 08}	
{ffor making this suite laced all ouer	01 05 00}	
{ffor halfe a yd of satten	00 07 00}	
{ffor silke to sett on ye lace	00 08 08}	
{ffor russett fustian to ly on ye	}	
{ inside of ye satten	00 06 00}	
{9 yds of galloun	00 02 00}	
{halfe an ell of taffaty	00 06 08}	
{straight linings, stifning, buckarum,	}	
{ silke &c	00 05 00}	
This suite Cost.    6 - 13 - 0	}	
	}	
{ffor making my blo[ck] figur'd satten	}	
{ suite	00 10 00}	
{Ell' qrter' dim' of taffaty	00 19 00}	
{holland to lyne ye hose	00 05 06}	
{Cloath to go with ye outside of ye	}	
{ hose	00 04 00}	
{Buttons, silke hookes fustian,	}	
{ buckarum &c	00 11 06}	
This suite Cost with ye price of	}	

	ye stuffe	}
	beinge 6-8-0 / 8-18-0	}
	memorandum: paid my Taylour William	}
	Henley for all his bills 7 - 19 - 0	}
	paid Sinolphus Bell for 3 grosse and 4	}
	dozen of Crimson purl'd scotch	}
	buttons	00 13 04}
	ffor Crimson(?) in graine galloune	}
	lace	00 04 06}
	1 ounce 1/4 of silluer edging lace	}
	for ye Child	00 06 00}
	paid Laundresse for all her washing	00 11 00}
	wine Clarett old: 14 gallon's and a	}
	quart att 7 <sup>d</sup> ye quart	01 13 05}
	Giuen him that bottled them	00 01 00}
	ffor bringing bottles and Carrying	}
	backe to ffanchurch streete	00 01 04}
	2 yds of Canuas and pacthread	00 01 02}
	A letter to staffordshire and a porter	00 00 04}
	dyett for Will. King	00 00 06}
	binding 5 uolumes of playbookes	00 04 04}
	A boy	00 01 00}
	Supper	00 05 06}
	Stephen's supper	00 00 09}
<9>	seing a play	00 02 00}
9	binding 2 volumes of playbookes,	00 02 00}

	ffor smoothing out my Cloath of gold	00 03 00}
	ffor a new Christall and putting itt	}
	in, into my watch	00 05 00}
	Seeing a play	00 01 06}
10	Soling my bootes	00 01 00}
	giuen shoemaker's boy	00 01 00}
	giuen	00 03 08}
	fagotts	00 04 00}
	4 bottles and <4>7 Corckes	00 01 00}
	giuen a whistling fellow	00 02 00}
	horsemeate in London	00 06 00}
	giuen ostler	00 00 06}
	Dyett	00 10 10}
	A false beard	00 01 00}
	Oyle and vinegar}	00 03 00}
	wine in bottles to send into Kent}	00 05 00}
11	Dyett and horsemeate att Dartford	00 08 10}
	wine att Maydstone	00 02 00}
12	horsemeate att Maydston	00 02 06}
	Giuen att my Cosen G. Hawle's	00 03 06}
	Redd wine and a bottle	00 01 00}
	<->To porters att London	00 01 00}
	Dyett there for Stephen	00 01 00}
	Giuen	00 00 0<2?>3}
	Bought 10 tame Conyes	01 02 00}
13	Giuen Mihil when he fetched them	00 00 06}

---

<18-1-11>	N L in this time being att	}
	London	0<3>0 0<6>5 0<1>7}

---

<21-<16>8>-0	paid Iackson for all ye gloues and}	}
	pointes &c that I haue had of him}	03 00 06}
	Will King when he fetched a}	}
	horseloade of bottles with wine}	}
	from London, and brought my horses}	}
	to London and giuen him. 7 <sup>d</sup> }	00 08 00}
	21 - 16 - 0	

---

{Spent this time being in London.}

{65 - 1 - 6}

**[f. 35v]**

December

1623

Second halfe yeare.

14	paid Miles ye Carrier for all	00 11 00
18	Giuen att Boucghton	00 11 06
24	paid my father for Quittrent to ye}	
	mannour of Boucghton, for 4 acres}	
	and more of land in willisborough}	
	Called Broad mead}	00 01 00

	paid (which he Layd out) for	
	Composition for for my Landes in	
	Pluckley.	00 04 10
	paid Harry for ye hopman's worke	00 10 00
	paid for fetching my horses from	
	London	00 06 01
	paid George Gooden for digging and}	
	for setting of 26 loade of stone in}	
	Chaltag<ly>h(?) and little}	
	Pikenwell}	00 13 00
	paid Ihon Bayley ye sawyer for sawing}	
	of 2411 foote of timber att 2 <sup>s</sup> 4 <sup>d</sup> }	
	per 100}	02 16 03
	paid Ihon Hunt for him and his boyes}	
	for all theire worke}	01 <12>11 <00>07
26	My Cosen Mary Bell had	00 02 00
27	Little Anthony gaue his nurces	
	daughter	00 00 06
28	paid Thomas Masters my asses vnto ye	
	Church	00 06 08
29	Giuen master Partherich his boy	00 00 06
January 2	Giuen ffidler	00 00 06
3	A handkercheife	00 01 03
7	Giuen att Canterbury and sturry	0<0>1 0<0>5 05
	wine att Canterbury	00 05 09
	barber	00 01 00



	Dyett att Canterbury	00 0<4>7 00
8	horsemeate	00 04 <06>10
	Three girthes	00 01 00
	mending my saddle	00 00 06
9	Giuen Sir Ihon Sedley's man	00 01 00
10	paid for bottoming a siue	00 00 06
	N. L.	00 03 00
	paid George Gooden for digging of stone	00 04 00
11	Wine att Maydstone	00 03 00
12	Horsemeate there <and> for my owne} horses and my men when I went to} Chuse Sir Nicholas Tuffton knight} of ye shire. and att Sandway} for 2}	00 0<4>6 06
16.	Giuen att Boucghton	00 12 00
17	7 yds of stuff to make ye child a coate att 18 <sup>d</sup>	00 10 06
18	{paid Steward ye glasier for new { glasse att 6 <sup>d</sup> per foote {ffor mending of old glasse {ffor two new casements for barton's { Chamber windowes a linke att madyston my man's dyett att Ashford horsemeate there and giuen	00 04 03 00 06 03 00 05 00 00 00 04 00 01 0<4>2 00 00 08

	hire of a horse	00 01 00
21	paid Ithon Hunt for all his worke	00 <19>12 0<2>4
	paid I<h?>acke Dauy's for attending} on ye Child whilst he was att} London}	00 07 06
	paid Browne ye smith for 9 scoare} barres of iron for my Cony hutch} att 15 <sup>d</sup> per scoare}	00 11 03
	hookes and staples for ye same	00 00 08
	500 of 2d nayles for ye same	00 01 02
	ffor 5d nayles for ye same	00 0<0>1 10
	ffor shoing, ploughirons &c	00 09 01
	Laid out for Sir Nicholas Tuffton} att Ashford in wine vpon ye} gentlemmen there, ^on Saturday ye} 17.^ as he appointed me: which was} offered to me againe on munday ye} 19 but I refused itt}	01 01 06
	5 yds of pyed thread riband	00 00 07
	Tobacco	00 00 03

**[f.36r]**

January	1623		
		Second half yeare	
	27	Giuen my sister Margaret	00 02 06
	31	paid Payne for a pound of broune thread	00 02 04
February	2	Broomes giuen	00 00 02 00 00 01
	8	My sister Margaret had	00 02 00
	9	Giuen nurse Simonson for attending my boy when he was sicke	00 05 00
		A wine glasse	00 00 06
	11	paid Ihon Hunt for Cleaning of pales paid him for Cleaning ye iacke, and for wisping the trees about in ye beane garden	00 10 00  00 01 00
		paid for 4 dozen dim' of <moles?> moales kil<ed>de att 12 <sup>d</sup> per dozen}	00 04 06
		paid Simon Mathe<r?>wes for ye peece of ground I haue taken from him	00 06 08
+	12	Giuen my Cosen M. B. NL.	00 02 06
	13	Cambricke, and bone lace for my ruffes, bought by my mother	00 16 10
	28	Giuen att Boucghton Giuen there for seeing ye Church bookes	00 11 00  00 01 00

	ffor help in ye gardein	00 01 00
	paid Ihon Hunt for all his worke and his men	01 11 00
	paid Bayly ye sawyer for all his work	02 13 00
29	paid my assesse to ye poore of Pluckley	00 06 08
March 1	paid Harper for all yat he layd out viz:	
	ffor a horsecombe	00 00 08
	ffor pitch and tarre	00 02 00
	ffor blacke soape and quicksilluer	00 01 04
	ffor a pully roape for timber	00 09 04
	ffor ye topp roape, a halter, and a fothering line	00 01 04
	ffor 40 bushells of oates, viz. 5} seames for seede for Circens}	02 00 00
	ffor bringing them home	00 03 04
	ffor a per of working oxen	11 07 06
	paid Tilghman for 10 dayes worke <paid him for worke for Ihon Barton} when Ihon Barton was sicke 9 <sup>d</sup> >	00 10 00
+	Giuen my Cosen M B. NL.	00 02 06
5	Riband	00 00 03
<6>	Giuen att my Cosen George Hawle	00 03 00
6	Aquavitae and tobacco, and masticke	00 00 0<4>3
	A porter had	00 00 10

	A trunke	00 09 00
10	Drawing a Coate of armes	00 02 06
	paid master <t>Taylour also for other worke	00 02 06
11	Laundresse	00 05 00
	A Reame of royall paper	01 03 06
	other paper	00 03 00
	A knife	00 02 06
	Seeing a play with my Lady ffrances &c	00 01 06
11	ffagotts	00 02 00
	Going by water	00 00 06
	A linke	00 00 04
	Threade	00 00 01
1<3>2	12 yds of striped Dornex for}	
	Bertyn's Chamber att 20 <sup>d</sup> per yd}	01 00 00
	12 dozen of Curtaine rings att 3 <sup>d</sup> per}	
	dozen}	00 03 00
	Inkle 4 dozen	00 01 03
	Tape 2 dozen for ye topp of ye}	
	hanginges}	00 00 09
	A brush	00 01 02
	A torche	00 00 10
	A ^double^ seale att armes of silluer <double>	00 12 00
15	per of boote hose	00 10 00

26 - 1 - 7

[f. 36v]

1623

March.

Second half yeare

15	per of gloues buckes leather	00 04 04
	per of Kidds leather gloues	00 02 00
	27 yds 3 qrters' of double tufted}	
	mockado greene a<ll?>nd yellow att}	
	2 <sup>s</sup> 6 <sup>d</sup> per yd}	03 08 09
	Loss in bad gold	00 00 03
	19 ounces of redd and white Cruell}	
	ffringe with a silke Cawle of}	
	greene for Bertyn's Chamber att 15 <sup>d</sup> }	
	per ounce.}	01 03 09
16	Binding a volume of playes	00 01 00
	3 playebookes of ye Woman-Hater	00 02 00
	A stamp with my <h?> armes in steele	00 05 00
18	A print Cutt in wood for to print}	
	blanke Escocheons in paper royall}	00 10 00
	Bookes	00 01 06
	Canuas	00 02 00
	porter	00 00 08

	Going by water	00 00 06
	A Curry-Combe	00 03 00
	little bables for ye Child	00 01 02
19	Gi<e>uen att Sir Ihon Tufftons house	01 00 00
	Giuen els where in this iourney	01 04 05
	per of bootes	00 10 00
	Barber	00 02 06
	Horsemeate this iourney	02 01 02
	faggotts	00 00 03
	A porter	00 00 04
	ffidlers this iourney	00 05 00
	Dyett for me and my man	02 15 10
	{4<d> yds half qrter' of oliue}	
	{ Coloured broad=Cloath att 17 <sup>s</sup> per}	
	{ yd to make <b?>one suite and Cloake}	03 08 00
	{4 yds of Deuon[shi(?)]r[e] bayes to}	
	{ lyne my Cloake att 3 <sup>s</sup> 4 <sup>d</sup> per yd}	00 13 04
	{5 dozen of Chaine gold lace for suite}	
	{ and Cloake <b>weighin 7 ounces}	
	{ qrter' att 5 <sup>s</sup> 8 <sup>d</sup> per ounce}	02 01 00
	{2 dozen of haire coloured and gold}	
	{ pointes to this suite att 14 <sup>s</sup> per}	
	{ dozen}	0<0>1 08
	{Canuas and stiff<e>ning	00 02 06
	{An ell qrter' of taffaty to line	
	{ doublett	00 16 04

	{two yds half qrter' of satten to edge}	
	{ this suite and Cloake att 13 <sup>s</sup> 4 <sup>d</sup> }	01 08 00
Summ of	{3 ounces of stitching and sowing silke	00 06 00
this suite	{An ell and half of holland to ye hose	00 04 00
13-17-0	{Pocketts	00 01 08
_____	{Galloune to bind ye doublett and hose	00 01 00
	{hookes to ye suite	00 00 02
	{Drawing ye peeces of ye Cloake	00 01 08
	{Stiffning to ye Cape	00 00 04
	{ffor making this suite and Cloake}	
	{ edged and bottoned doune ye armes, }	
	{ and ba<t>c<->ke, and with stripes}	
	{ before on the hose}	01 00 00
	{9 dozen of oliue colour and gold}	
	{ baskett buttons att 14 <sup>d</sup> per dozen}	00 10 06
	{15 dozen of larger buttons of ye same}	
	{ making att 18 <sup>d</sup> per dozen}	01 02 06
	{1 dozen of g<e>reate buttons for ye}	
	{ Cloake}	00 10 00
	{A loope button with a gold head for ye	
	{ Cloake	00 02 00



[f.37r]

1623.

Second half yeare

March.

**[a smudged mark?]**

3 dozen of gold and silke lace for}		
my Cloath of gold doublett and ye}		
hose to itt, weighing allmost 11}		
ounces att 4 <sup>s</sup> 4 <sup>d</sup> ye ounce}	02	07 04
2 dozen of purple and gold pointes att		
16 <sup>s</sup>	01	12 00
10 dozen of buttons for ye suite	00	09 04
Taffaty to line ye doublett	00	16 04
ffor pointing ye doublett and for		
razing ye hose	01	00 00
ffor necessaries in other particulars	00	14 04
ffor making this suite	00	11 00
This suite Cost me beside ye outside		
of my doublett which was Cloath of		
gold giuen me by my mother, 11-16-4.		
ye breeches were vncutt velluett,		
which Cost 4-6-0- of ye price.		
Giuen poore	+	00 00 06
Nott sett downe spent NL		03 08 03
this iourney being lesse then 3		
weekes cost me 45 - 4 - 0		
<b?>whereof part is not yett sett		

doune

March.

22	paid Arrowe the shomaker for all his worke	00 02 10
27	paid Stephen Kennard his wages	02 10 00
	paid Mihill and discharged him when} he went away}	01 00 00
	Binding of 2 volumes of play=bookes	00 02 00
	paid for printing of 14 quire of} royall paper viz: printed with} blanke escocheons}	00 08 06
	A print Cutt in brasse for to presse} my armes on my bookes}	01 00 00

Iune

9	paid Iohn Barton his halfe yeares wages	02 15 00
---	--	----------

18 - 17 - 5

Spent this half yeare.

169 - 1 - 0

---

 Summ totall of all this yeare

323 - 2 - 3

[f. 37v]

1624.

March.

ffirst halfe yeare.

27.	{13 gallons, 1 pinte, and halfe of}		
	{ white wine, Clarett, and Maligo}		
	{ sack bought of Simon Willimott}	01	15 00
	{giuen his seruants there	00	01 00
	{giuen to porters	00	01 06
	{ffor packthreade	00	00 04
3-7-0	{Going by water	00	03 00
	{ffor horsemeate att Grauesend	00	03 06
	{my man's expences for 4 dayes	00	06 0<0>2
	{4 dozen of quart bottles, and 7 pint		
	{ bottles, and Corckes to them	00	12 00
	{Giuen Stephen <for> all this iourney	00	02 03
	Giuen att Boucghton	00	01 00
	paid ye smith's bill for all his worke	00	11 03
	paid him more for Curtaine rodde for}		
	Bertyn's Chamber}	00	07 04
	paid ye hopman	00	10 00
	paid Ihon Hunt for Cleaning 200 5		
	foote pale	00	02 00

	Item for 300 of 4 foote pall	00 02 06
	paid him for himselfe and <t>his}	
	2 boyes about ye timber}	00 12 09
	paid him for other worke about}	
	stiles, and about ye barnes, &c}	
	harrowing}	00 11 08
	paid ye Mason about ye house	00 01 03
	paid for Carrying a box to ye Carriers	00 00 06
	per of stockins for Anthony	00 00 10
	paid for 6 ridge tyles	00 01 00
Aprill.		
13	Giuen att Boucghton	01 03 00
	paid for oates att Boucghton	00 01 06
	my ordinary att Cockes hoath	00 02 06
	Horses there and man's meate	00 0<1>2 04
15	paid Browne ye smith his bill	00 09 00
	paid Bayly ye sawyer for sawing of}	
	1204 foote of boarde placke, and}	
	rayles}	01 08 00
	Mending of my parler glasse windowe	00 01 06
	paid Ihon Hunt for all his worke,}	
	about mending and new making of my}	
	gates Item for making a slide, and}	
	a rowll &c}	0<->1 06 03
	paid him for hewing of timber	00 11 08
16	Giuen att Hoathfeild.	00 00 06

	paid ye masons about ye barnes	00 02 06
	paid for 14 ridge tiles	00 02 04
	paid ye painter for all his worke, } viz: painting ye parlour, and } Barton's Chamber white and greene }	01 10 00
24	Giuen att Boucghton	00 12 00
	Stephen gaue ye taylour's man	00 00 06
	he gaue vnto Sir Nicholas Tuffon's boy	00 01 00
	Horsemeate when he went to London for } to buy blacke for Sir Iohn Tufton's } funeral }	00 03 04
	Dyett for him there	00 05 06
	Going by water	00 01 04
	His lodging att London	00 01 00
	He gaue att his lodging	00 00 04
	per of mourning gloues	00 01 06
	4 dozen of black wouen silke pointes	00 13 00
	per of spanish leather shoes	00 03 06
	Bandstrings	00 01 00
	A redd leather bagg	00 01 06
	buttons and taffaty	00 01 06
	his dyett	00 00 08
	Giuen Stephen	00 01 04
25	per of spanish leather shoes	00 03 04
	Giuen for sending a letter	00 00 04

16 - 00 - 07

**[f.38r]**

1624

Aprill.                   ffirst halfe yeare.

25.           paid may ye taylour for worke                   00 01 00

              paid Theophilus Tylghman for 24 dayes

              work   0<0>1 04 00

              paid goodman Beeching for all his

              worke <and>                                   00 04 11

              paid <-1?>him for 2 new gate lockes           00 02 00

              paid him fo<->r one new horse=locke       00 01 04

              paid him for 1000 5d nayle               00 04 02

              paid him for 1000 4d nayle               00 03 04

27           Giuen att Hoathfeild when I lay there

              att Sir Iohn Tuffton's funerall           00 09 00

              Giuen att ye ostlerring there           00 05 00

              Giuen Thomas Weild(?)                   00 01 00

              Giuen Anne Catesby att her marriage}

              to Alexander Hart for tending my}

              boy}                                       02 00 00

May

1.           Giuen att Boucghton                   00 11 00

2           Giuen   00 00 02

	paid miles ye Carrier	00 01 00
5	paid Bayly ye sawyer for 959 foote of} timber sawed into boardes,} topp=rayles &c att 2 <sup>s</sup> 4 <sup>d</sup> per foote}	01 02 04
	paid for shoing my oxen	00 06 00
	paid Iohn Hunt for half a day's worke} setting vpp my boardes in ye} barne}	00 <0>01 01
	paid for ratts bane	00 00 06
	Giuen Sutton's man for bringing a dogg	00 02 06
	paid for a bushell of barley	00 02 08
	paid H[enry] D[ering] when hee went(?) to Dower Charges for me	00 04 02
18	Giuen att Boucghton	00 12 00
19	Giuen ye seuerall <s?>Clarkes of 3 Churches	00 01 06
20	Giuen Richard Kenward of Dymchurch for &c	00 02 00
	Giuen Andrew Hills for taking Care for my bitch	00 00 04
2<1>2	Giuen a boy that brought me word of my oxen	00 00 03
22	Giuen one for going from boucghton to Pluckley	00 00 06
	Horsemeate and man's meate att Dymchurch	00 01 00

	Shoing	00 00 02
25	paid Elnar ye taylour for mending Cloathes	00 02 00
	paid him for making my mourning gounes and hood.}	00 03 06
29	Spent att Ashford	00 03 00
30	paid master Copley for small tithes,} due from st michael. 1623. vnto St} michael 1<2>624. viz: for one whole} yeare <wh?>for my selfe and my} brother H[enry] <whereof -- 20 <sup>s</sup> .} whereof my brother payes and>.	01 00 00
	<paid for 6 yds of white tufted} Can^uas^ att 15 <sup>d</sup> per yd to make} Anthony two Coates>}	<01 01 04>
31	Giuen my sister Margaret	00 05 00
Iune		
1	paid for 16 yds of white tufted} ^Canuas att 15 per yd^ to make ye} Child two Coates.}	01 01 04
7	Giuen att Boucghton	00 13 00
9	paid Harper for all by him layd out} for me viz: ye last payment to ye} keeper of my hop=grownd}	00 10 00
	ffor 150 hop=poales and for bringing them	00 12 00



	ffor hemp=seed	00 09 00
	ffor shearing my sheepe	00 02 03
	ffor other things	00 04 09
	paid Stephen and giuen him 2 <sup>d</sup>	00 0<2>1 00
	paid Browne ye smith for all his worke	00 07 05
{	paid Bayly for sawing of 597 foote of	
{	boards &c	00 13 11
{	paid Taylour for sawing of ye roote	
{	endes of ye trees	00 01 02
{	Giuen Iohn Lucas for helping home ye	
{	timber	00 01 00
	paid for rushes	00 00 06
	ffor bringing tarre, pitch, and oyle	
	&c	00 00 04
	paid for oyle for my Coache	00 01 04
	Giuen Thomas for dressing ye Coach	00 00 08
	paid for a summe of priggs	00 11 00
{10.	this day I beganne a iourney into}	}
{	staffordshire, Darbyshire,}	}
{	Lecestershire &c and returned home}	}
{	on saturday August. 14.}	}
{11	Pa<d>yd Campian ye Carrier	00 05 00}
{	To a porter	00 00 03}
{12	4 Combes and Cases	00 03 08}

[f. 38v]

1624.

Iune	ffirst halfe yeare.	
12	{Dubrauius de Piscinis	00 00 06}
	{3 yds 3 qrters' dim' qrter' of fine}	}
	{ scarlett to make Cloake and hose}	}
	{ att 3 <sup>li</sup> ' per yd}	10 02 06}
-	{1 yd 3 qrter' dim' qrter' of <of>}	}
	{ bastard scarlett att 30 <sup>s</sup> per yd to}	}
	{ make a Coate}	02 16 02}
	{1 yd dim' ell of fine scarlett to}	}
	{ make a Coate att 3<0?> <sup>li</sup> ' per yd}	04 17 06}
	{3 yds of seagreene <velluett> sattene}	}
	{ att 13 <sup>s</sup> 4 <sup>d</sup> per yd to make ye}	}
	{ doublett}	02 00 00}
	{1 ell, qrter' dim' qrter' of taffaty}	}
	{ att 13 <sup>s</sup> 4 <sup>d</sup> per ell to line ye}	}
	{ doublett}	00 18 04}
	{6 yds 3 qrters' of sea=greene velluett}	}
	{ att 22 <sup>s</sup> per yd to line ye Cloake}	07 08 00}
-	{3 yds dim' of scarlett bayes att 7 <sup>s</sup> }	}
	{ per yd to line a Coate with}	01 04 06}

{paid ffor making vp a girdle and per}	}	
{ of hangers suitable I finding}	}	
{ scarlett, lace and velluett}	}	00 05 00}
{2 dozen of scarlett and gold pointes	}	01 10 00}
{ffor half a qrter' of velluett more	}	
{ for ye Cape	}	00 02 06}
{master(?) Draper ye taylour's bill for	}	
{ suite, and Cloake	}	01 15 04}
- {master draper ye taylours bill for	}	
{ making my worse coate	}	00 07 00}
{ ffor drawing ye peeces of itt	}	00 02 00}
{5 yds ^<dim>^ <of> dim' of greene}	}	
{ silke wrought grogarum to line my}	}	
{ best Coate att 10 <sup>s</sup> }	}	02 15 00}
{ffor marking that Coate to be laced	}	00 02 06}
{ffor making that Coate laced all ouer	}	
{ in spaces(?)	}	01 00 00}
{27 ounces of greene and gold Chaine	}	
{ lace for best Coate	}	07 16 10}
{7 doz: of greene and gold Chayne}	}	
{ buttons for itt. att 18 <sup>d</sup> }	}	
{ per doz:}	}	00 18 0<3?><-><6>6}
{ffor silke and galloun	}	00 09 08}
{31 ounces 1/2 dim' of seagreane and}	}	
{ gold lace for Coate suite and Cloake}	}	09 04 00}
- {4. doz: 1/2 of buttons for my Coate	}	00 11 02}

	{14 doz: of buttons for my doublett att	}	
	{ 18 <sup>d</sup>		01 01 00}
	{5 doz: 1/2 of buttons for my hose att	}	
	{ 20 <sup>d</sup>		00 09 02}
	{21 greate buttons for my Cl<o?>oake	}	
	{ att 2 <sup>s</sup> 6		00 04 06}
	{silke and gallown &c		00 11 02}
	{ Suite and Cloake. 31-16-6}	}	
	{ best Coate 18- 0-0}	}	
	{ Second Coate 7- 0-0} 58-11-6	}	
	{ girdle and hangers 0- 5-0}	}	
	{ pointes 1-10-0}	}	
	{	}	
14	{A booke of ye art of glazing		00 01 04}
	{A greeke testament in quires		00 01 08}
	{Doctor Anthony's booke of Aurum	}	
	{ potable		00 00 10}
	{2 shirts		01 06 00}
	{Handkercheifes, Cuffs and bandstrings		00 12 00}
	{needles		00 00 01}
	{Lining and mending my hatt		00 02 06}
15	{A new scabbard, new Chape, scowring}	}	
	{ and new hatching my gilded rapier}		00 14 00}
	{penss and inkhorne		00 00 06}
	{3 bookes		00 02 10}
	{mending my watch		00 02 06}

	{{A suite of Cloathes for G. Elton	00 09 02}
	{{paid halfe a yeares schooling past}	}
	{{ att midsommer}	00 06 00}
1-1-8	{{paid for a qrter' to Come vntill st}	}
	{{ Michaell, to teach him to write and}	}
	{{ to find him paper pens, and inkes}	00 04 06}
	{{paid for bo<a>^a^te=hire, Clapses,	}
	{{ and inkhorne &c	00 02 00}
18	{2 per of bootes and a per of shoes	01 03 00}
	{4 per of gloues	00 13 00}
	{A sett of knotts and a Chaine of}	}
	{ Riband for my sister M[argaret]}	}
	{ D[ering]}	00 03 06}

64 - 18 - 3

**[f.39r]**

1624.

Iune

	{A hattband	00 13 00}
	{A double seale of silluer	00 12 06}
	{A mapp of England	00 00 06}
19	{paid my Landresse for washing	00 02 06}
	{ffor dying a per of silke stockins	00 01 06}

	{Seagreene riband for hangers	00 01 00}
	{A surcingle	00 00 06}
	{ffor Letters	00 00 06}
	{mending my saddles	00 01 00}
	{Barber	00 02 00}
	{Blacke leades	00 00 01}
	{An almanacke	00 00 02}
	{Riband	00 00 04}
	{to a porter	00 00 02}
	{pinnes	00 00 01}
	{Buckarum	00 01 01}
	{Chamber-rent for a weeke	00 08 00}
	{To a porter	00 00 02}
21	{Shoing	00 00 06}
22	{ffidlers	00 02 00}
26	{Shoing my horse	00 0<0?>2 0<4?>8}
	{<Oates>	<00 00 08>}
30	{<Oates>	<00 05 02>}
Iuly.	{	}
2	{Giuen Cisley skeffington a Chaine cost	00 15 00}
	{ffor a letter receiued	00 00 06}
	{Shoing	00 00 04}
	{Stirrup leathers	00 00 10}
	{mending my bootes	00 00 02}
2	{A per of bootes	00 <2?>10 00}
6	{ffidlers	00 01 00}

	{washing linnen	00 00 08}
1<7>3	{ffor a Chamber att Darby	00 <2?>10 00}
17	{ffor a Chamber att Leicester	00 05 00}
20	{<Oates>	<00 02? 08?>}
	{mending my saddle	00 00 06}
23	{12 per of gloues	00 12 06}
	{Shoing	00 00 08}
August.	{	}
4.	{14 yd dim' of linnen att 2 <sup>s</sup> per yd}	}
	{ being a yard in breadth to make}	}
	{ shirtes}	01 09 00}
6	{<Oates>	<00 04 00>}
	{A lime and Coller	00 00 06}
	{A halfe Cheeke bitt	00 01 00}
9	{S<o>hoing my horses	00 04 06}
	{R[ichard] Skeffington had of mine	00 01 00}
12	{2 playbookes	00 01 00}
	{mending Cloathes	00 01 00}
	{Going by water thrice	00 01 06}
	{Seeing a play	00 03 00}
	{paid ye Carrier of staffordshire	00 03 08}
	{to a porter	00 00 08}
	{paid Campian ye Carrier in part	00 02 00}
	{letters	00 00 04}
	{bables for little Anthony	00 01 04}
	{Spent in dyett all this iourney my}	}

{ Cosen H. Hawle being with me}	06 17 08}
{Horsemeate all this iourney	04 01 03}
{Giuen ye poore	+ 00 09 08}
{Giuen in all this iourney, (whereof}	}
{ att my Lord Gray's 12 <sup>s</sup> . att}	}
{ skeffington 10 <sup>s</sup> . att sir William}	}
{ Bowyers 10 <sup>s</sup> . att ffisherwicke.}	}
{ 1 <sup>li</sup> '-14-6. att stafford 1 <sup>li</sup> '-0-6 <sup>d</sup> }	}
{ I say giuen in all beside to ye}	}
{ poore}	06 00 11}
{Spent N. L	00 <-->14 05}

26 - 2 - 8

[f. 39v]

1624.

ffirst half yeare.

	{Layd out by my father, my brother and}	
	{ by Harper whilst I was in this}	
	{ iourney}	
August	{	
16	{paid for a loade of lyme vsed att}	
	{ willesborough Iune. 25}	00 13 00
	{ffor laying in ye <sc?> cells of ye	



	{ barne	00 03 00
	{ffor vnder pinning about ye barne	00 15 00
	{ffor another loade of lime	00 15 00
	{ffor a loade of tyles	00 15 06
	{ffor ridge tyles and Corner tiles	00 04 00
23	{paid my father which he layd out for	
	{ me viz:	
	{ffor one entire subsedy vnto ye	
	{ treasourours &c	0<1>2 00 00
	{ffor one fifteene for all my Lands}	
	{ belonginge vnto Surrenden lying in}	
	{ Pluckley}	00 04 05
	{ffor one fifteene for all my lands}	
	{ belonging vnto Surrenden lying in}	
	{ little Chart}	00 03 02
	{ffor making of 22 acres of hay att	
	{ 1 <sup>s</sup> 4 <sup>d</sup> per acre	01 09 08
	{ffor spreading 300 loade and a qrter'	
	{ of dunge	00 04 04
	{ffor making of 10<0>3 rodds of dike}	
	{ about Circens att 2 <sup>d</sup> ob' per <ye>}	
	{ rodd}	01 01 01 ob'
	{ffor 2 per of stockins for my Child	00 02 00
	{ffor a <lok> locke	00 01 02
	{paid Long for mowing	00 01 04
	{paid Hamms for <1>2 dayes worke	00 00 <0<->8>10

{paid ye hopman ye remainder	00 00 02
{paid Tilghman for mending ye hedge}	
{ about Circens pasture}	00 07 00
{paid him for threshing of oates	00 04 00
{paid him for day labour	00 04 02
{ffor rushes	00 00 06
{A per of st<o?>ockins <y>for ye	
{ Child	00 0<3>1 00
{paid for 3 per of shoes for him	00 02 08
{ffor shooing of my oxen	00 06 00
{ffor drawing of 8 score shocke of	
{ hempe	00 01 00
{paid Wood for mowing of hay 17 acres}	
{ dim' att 1 <sup>s</sup> -4 <sup>d</sup> per acre}	01 03 04
{paid him for Cutting of sedge	00 00 02
{paid him for helping to Carry hay	00 00 07
{paid him for spreading of 300 loade of}	
{ gritt in Long dane, att 1 <sup>s</sup> -4 <sup>d</sup> per}	
{ 100}	00 04 00
{ffor a whorfe for ye mare to draw by	00 00 11
{ffor hookes and rides for ye doore}	
{ going vp into ye Church leades}	00 01 08
{paid for Shoing	00 01 06
{paid for mending husbandmen's tooles	00 03 10
{paid Theophilus Tilghman for 2<2?>7}	
{ dayes et dim', att my new ponde att}	

	{ mosewell spring}	01 <02?>07 06
	{paid Ihon Wood for 19 daye<w?>s worke	
	{ there	00 19 00
	{{ffor weeding my parke	00 03 06
	{{ffor pitching of wheate	00 00 07
	{{ffor making of bonds	00 01 00
	{{ffor reaping of all ye wheate in my}	
	{{ parke <be> being 20 acres att 3 <sup>s</sup> 8 <sup>d</sup> }	
	{{ per acre, paid}	03 <09>11 <00>02
	{paid f<o?>reinde for mowing of 10 acres}	
	{ of oates in C<e>ircens att 1 <sup>s</sup> 2 <sup>d</sup> }	
	{ per acre}	00 11 08
	{paid for bindinge ye same oates att ye	
	{ same rate	00 11 08
	{paid Longley for knitting of eleauen	
	{ lambes	00 01 00
19	giuen att Eastwell	00 07 06
	giuen att Trappam	00 00 06
27	Stephen layd out for him selfe and his	
	horse	00 01 04
	mending a saddle	00 00 04
	giuen att Eastwell	00 02 00
	mending ye stable siue	00 00 06
	g[iu]en att Calehill	00 00 06
28	<S>Ordinary and my mans and horse att	
	Ashford	00 02 03

29	paid Iohn Hunt for his worke and his}			
	men att Pluckley Church <whe>ouer}			
	ye porch where I Changed ye way}			
	going vp into ye Leades }		00	13 11

19 - 11 - 11. ob'.

**[f.40r]**

1624.

August	<u>ffirst half yeare.</u>			
29	paid Ihon <h>Hunt for ye Cloath			
	hedge &c		00	01 00
	paid him for worke att mill=Croft gate		00	01 04
	paid him for mending my waggon		00	0<0>1 02
30	Giuen Susan my mother's Cooke when}			
	she went away}		00	05 00
	Giuen att ye taking say of a deere		00	05 00
	giuen		00	00 03
September				
2	Giuen att Boucghton		00	13 06
5	A per of shoes for my self		00	03 00
	Soling my bootes		00	01 00
	paid Ihon Hunt for more worke about ye			
	Church		00	01 04

	paid G. Gooden for worke att Surrenden	00 02 06
6	bought a goose(?) for my greyhound	00 02 00
11	Shoing	00 00 06
	paid Champion ye Carrier	00 00 06
	Stephens Ordinary and my horse att Ashford	00 01 01
	2 yds of peniston Cotten to make ye Child a petticoate	00 05 00
	1 Ell of bayes Cotten to make another	00 02 00
13	Giuen att Hoathfeild	00 12 00
	roome for horses att Kennington	00 00 06
	Spent att Ashford on Saterdag before	00 03 00
15	Shoing	00 00 05
	Giuen Stephen	00 00 06
	Giuen my sister Margaret	00 03 00
16	Giuen att Walter Mund's	00 00 06
17	Giuen Iack Dauy	00 00 02
	Giuen my Cosen Honywoode, boy	00 00 06
	Giuen one that tooke vp my hatt for me	00 00 06
18	Stephen's dyett and my horses att Ashford	00 01 01
	Riband for Shoestringes	00 02 00
20	paid Ihon Bocher for his house and} Land which I bought of him in part} of payment}	90 00 00
23	paid Harper for medicining my sheepe	00 02 00

26	Giuen one that found my hattband att	
	Boughton	00 02 00
	Spent att Ashford	00 04 01
	per of shoes for my Child	00 01 00
	paid my asses to ye poore	00 13 04
27	Ordinary att Aldington	00 0<2?>1 0<0>1(?)
	my man and horses there	00 01 01
30	Giuen att Maydstone	00 05 00
	Giuen ffidlers there	00 02 06
	per of stockins for ye Child	00 01 00
	Horsemeate there	00 04 06
	giuen att Eastwell	00 03 00
	giuen Andrew hills	00 00 06
	paid Ihon Hunt seuerall worke whereof}	
	halfe a day about ye Church leades}	00 05 00
	paid G. Gadsby for shoing of 6 oxen	00 07 06
---	paid Edw: for hi<l?>s halfe yeares	
	wages	01 00 00
	paid Stephen his wage<r?>s for this	
	last halfe yeare	02 10 00
	paid Ihon' Barton his halfe yeares	
	wages	02 15 00
	paid vnto Tilghman for worke which he}	
	did for Ihon Barton when his eye}	
	was soare, which Ihon Barton was to}	
	pay but yat I forgauē itt him}	00 09 00

{102 - 14 - 10.}

Summ totall of this half  
yeare.

---

245 - 6 - 3 ob'

[f. 40v]

1624

October	Second half yeare	
4	Giuen att Eastwell	00 14 00
7	paid for black serge which made me a } suite for mourning 1622. itt being } left vnpaid by ye reason of my } Cosen G. Hawle's borrowing of mony } of me.}	01 10 00
8	Giuen Ihon Lucas for helping att my new pond	00 02 00
10	paid Ihon' Hunt about ye Courtes paid him and Hamms for hewing and } setting vp<p>e postes and rayles in } farther Br(?)<e?>ant's meade}	00 04 04 00 04 00
	paid him for Cutting ye Cloath hedge}	

	and for helping to fish a pond}	00 00 08
	paid him for 6 Conyes aliue	00 02 06
	Giuen Thomas' for drying my hopps	00 01 00
	paid Theophilus Tilghman for 5 dayes}	
	worke in mosewell pond}	00 05 00
	ffor drawing of Seede hempe	00 01 00
	paid Ihon Hunt for 6 dayes worke for}	
	himselpe and 5 dayes for Hamms,}	
	about hewing of a logge for a}	
	penstocke to mosewell pond, for}	
	sawing of ye planke, for sawing and}	
	making ye bracers &c, and for}	
	laying him into ye dyke there}	00 12 02
	Ordinary and my man and horses att	
	Ashford	00 02 06
	mending a bridle	00 00 04
	giuen Stephen	00 00 03
	paid vnto Lanes quittrent due to	
	Conningbroke	00 19 09
	paid suite groa(?)te	00 00 04
11	Giuen att Eastwell	00 00 01
16	Giuen att Boughton	00 01 00
17	Giuen Harper	00 10 00
	paid Harper which he had Layd out,}	
	viz:	
	A per of fore=wheelles for a wagon	00 14 00



	A per of wheeles for a horse=Court	00 11 00
	ffor 2 villowes	00 01 08
	ffor 2 spoakes	00 00 04
	ffor a Cart saddle	00 03 00
	paid vnto Long for mowing which was}	
	forgotten before}	00 05 00
	paid Theophilus Tilghman for worke}	
	about ye bay and penstocke, <and>}	00 04 00
	paid Ihon Hunt and Hamms for worke	
	there	00 10 10
	paid Ihon Hunt and Hamms a day about	
	my pound	00 02 02
	paid Tilghman for 3 dayes about ye	
	bouling ground	00 03 00
	paid Walter Mund for 40 ridge tyles	00 06 08
	paid him for 50 Corner tiles	00 02 06
20	Giuen att Eastwell	00 14 00
V. + 23	paid Quittrent due vnto Sir Francis}	
	Barnham' for Hinxell lands due}	
	1623.}	00 07 06
V.	paid Mathewes rent for Mosewell acre	00 06 08
	{ Spent between October 25. and	}
	{ Ianuary 1<6?>5, whilst I was att	}
	{ London, itt being ye time wherein I	}
	{ was ma^r^ried, and my stay in London	}
	{ being not a fortnight long after	}

	{ marriage	}	
26	{A ruffe and 2 per of Cuffes		01 13 00}
	{per of bootehose		00 11 00}
	{mending my hangers		00 00 02}
	{Lipsalue		00 00 02}
27	{Astrologomania		00 00 08}
28.	{ffidlers		00 02 00}
	{paid ye carrier for bringing my trunke	}	
	{ to London		00 05 00}
	{ffor Letters		00 00 04}
	{paper		00 00 02}
	{<going by water>	}	
29	{ffidlers		00 03 00}
30	ye discription of Lecestr' by Burton		00 09 00}
November 2.	{A looking glasse		00 02 04}
	{ffor Cutting my Cornes		00 01 00}
3	{A siluer seale for Cisley Skeffington		00 10 00}
	{per of bootes and galoshaes		00 13 00}
	{Sealing per of bootes		00 01 00}
5	{A saddle Cloath		00 02 00}

14 - 7 - 1<sup>d</sup>

November

1624

6	{4 Combes of tortois shell, whereof one:	}	
	{ 6 <sup>s</sup> 8 <sup>d</sup>		00 14 00}
	{3 playbookes		00 03 00}
	{penns		00 00 06}
	{Lamberts perambulation of Kent		00 05 00}
9	{A beauer hatt		02 02 00}
	{A hatt band		00 12 00}
	{Dressing and Lining <--?> hatt		00 04 00}
	{A stamp for silluer with <b>[sketch of</b>	}	
	{ <b>mark shown]</b>		00 05 00}
	{giuen Doctor Baskeruill ye phisitian	}	
	{ a fee		00 10 00}
1<0?>9	{A silluer seale with <b>[same mark as</b>	}	
	{ <b>above]</b>		00 03 00}
<1?>2<3?>0	{mending bootehose		00 00 06}
23<16?>	{Seeing a play		00 02 06}
<1?>2<7>4	{Vincents Corrections of Errors in York		01 00 00}
	{Theater of Honour and knighthood		00 16 00}
	{A Common prayer booke with ye}	}	
	{ consecration of bishops &c. in folio}		00 11 00}
	{paid for enamelling of a ring for	}	
	{ Cisly Skeff[ington]		00 01 00}
29	{Seeing a play with my sister &c		00 05 00}
	{2 per of buckes leather gloues		00 09 00}
	{paper roy<1?>all		00 11 04}

	{A laced ruffe and a per of Cuffes	01 18 00}
	{per of bootehose	00 11 00}
	{A laced Capp	00 02 00}
	{A per of buckes leather gloues fringed	}
	{ with silluer	00 09 00}
	{A per of thinne inner(?) gloues	00 01 00}
<29>30	{Binding of Lamberts perambulation of	}
	{ Kent	00 01 02}
	{Binding of 2 paper bookes in folio}	}
	{ for heraldry viz. in pastboard}	}
	{ without leather}	00 03 04}
December	{Riband	00 00 06}
	{Candles	00 00 06}
<26>3	{Stirrup leathers and mending my	}
	{ saddle	00 01 08}
	{A warrant for to search in London	00 02 00}
	{paper	00 00 06}
	{mending bootes	00 00 02}
	{blacke lead pencells	00 00 03}
<27>4	{A per of etwizes	00 06 00}
<2?>6	{Seeing tombes att westmester	00 02 00}
	{Sweete powder	00 02 02}
7<->	{Sweete meates viz: dryed sucketts &c}	}
	{ for my sisters Frances and Mary}	}
	{ Tufton att my chamber}	00 08 00}
	{Seeing a play with them and my cosen}	}

	{ bess Cecill and for a Light home}	00 08 00}
	{Mending and Cleaning my swordes	00 11 00}
	{Candles	00 01 00}
	{Curling irons	00 01 00}
9	{paid master Taylour for drawing}	}
	{ 2 escocheons in colours 2 patternes}	}
	{ for prints in brasse, and one sheete}	}
	{ of pedegree	00 10 00}
	{Drexelij Horologium	00 01 06}
	{Lysander and calista in french in}	}
	{ quires, 4 <sup>s</sup> , and binding vp gilded}	}
	{ 6 <sup>s</sup> - 6 <sup>d</sup> for my cosen Luce wentworth}	}
	{ ruling with red lines. 2 <sup>s</sup> }	00 12 06}
10	{A Comb brush	00 00 02}
	{paper	00 01 06}
<13>	{<Going by water>	<00 01 00>}
15	{Sweet powder	00 01 06}
16	{paid ye scriuener for engrossing ye	}
	{ ioynture	00 06 00}
	{Candles	00 00 06}
	{mending galoshaes	00 00 02}
17	{Bootes shoes and galoshaes	01 13 00}
	{A hatt band	00 15 00}
	{Mending watch	00 01 00}
	{binding my greeke testament	00 01 00}
20	{Softe wax	00 00 02}

	{ffor making of two bondes when I}	}	
	{ borrowed mony}		00 02 00}
21	{Giuen Herbert ffinch for engrossing 2 }	}	
	{ parts of indentures about ioynture}		00 10 00}

19 - 1 - 1

**[f.41v]**

162[4]

December	Second half yeare		
22	{A hatt for my little boy		00 05 09 }
	{mending bootehose		00 02 02 }
23	{A greate leathered Chest		00 18 00 }
24	{mending my pistoll		00 00 04 }
	{6 per of sockes		00 03 00 }
	{2 printes in brasse to sett armes on		}
	{ bookes		01 15 00 }
29	{<A> my wedding ring		01 14 00 }
31	{Riband		00 01 06 }
	{mending galoshaes		00 00 01 }
Ianuary	{		}
1.	{A new scabbard and mending siluer		}
	{ sword		00 05 06 }
5	{A Comb for my wife		00 01 04 }

	{12 per of gloues for my wife	00 11 00 }
8	{A paper booke and brasse inkhorne	00 02 00 }
	{Candles	00 00 06 }
	{Sent vnto my little boy in single	}
	{ pence	00 00 06 }
10	{<giuen in?> gilding armes on my bookes	00 02 00 }
11	{6 silluer spoones att 5 <sup>s</sup> 7 <sup>d</sup> per ounce	02 11 06 }
	{1 silluer spoone for a sugar Chest	00 03 06 }
12	{{4 dozen of quart bottles att 2 <sup>s</sup> 4 <sup>d</sup>	}
	{{ per dozen	00 09 04}}
	{{6 pint bottles	00 01 00}}
	{{4 dozen dim' of Corckes	00 01 06}}
	{{13 gallons 3 pints of Clarett and	}
	{{ white wine	01 11 02}}
	{{7 quartes of Canary	00 07 00}}
	{{packthread	00 00 03}}
	{{giuen ye vintners man that drew itt	00 01 00}}
	{{Carrying vp my basketts by water	00 00 04}}
	{{porter in London to Carry and remoue}	}
	{{ them and the wine}	00 02 00}}
	{{paid for Ihon Lucas and ye wine}	}
	{{ Comming downe by water}	00 01 06}}
	{{horsemeate att grauesend	00 01 08}}
	{{Ihon's dyett so long: viz. 5 weaks	00 03 04}}
	{{giuen him for 3 dayes paines	00 02 06}}
	{{ The wine and bottles and Charge of	}

	{ bringing besides ye horse is.	<b>[blank]</b>	}
13.	{going by water for stephen	00 01 06	}
	{A horne and a sving for Anthony	00 01 02	}
	{A fanne for my wife	00 05 06	}
	{2 per of gloues for my little boy	00 01 00	}
	{A false scabberd	00 00 06	}
	{2 bed ropes to Cord by trunke	00 01 04	}
	{packthread	00 00 01	}
<ten(?) to-->	{A girdle and dagger for my little boy	00 03 06	}
	{ <b>[paper torn and smudged]</b> --- -so(?) for		}
	{ going by water whilst I was att		}
	L[ondon].	00 04 00	}
	{ffor torches and linkes	00 05 00	}
	{To porters	00 07 03	}
	{Barber had of me whilst I was there	00 10 00	}
	{paid Laundress for washing	0<0>1 05 00	}
	{grauing armes vpon ye plate giuen vs}		}
	{ att marriage being 8 peeces viz. 16}		}
	{ coates}	00 12 00	}
	{grauing a <b>[same mark as shown on f.41r]</b>		}
	on 7 spoones	00 02 00	}
	{grauing of 8 coates vpon a sugar Chest	00 05 06	}
	{paid for printing my white satten		}
	{ doublett	00 08 00	}
	{A blew silke wast Coate	03 06 00	}
	{per of pearle colour silke stockins	0<0>1 12 00	}



{A gold and siluer embroiderid girdle	00 14 00 }
{A per of silluer embroidered hangers	}
{ and girdle	01 12 00 }
{A red satten Capp laced ouer with	}
{ siluer lace	01 02 00 }
{2 white Capps laced	00 09 00 }
{<1 yd qrter' dim' of fine scarlett}	}
{ to make per of hose att 3 <sup>li</sup> ' per}	}
{ yd>}	<03 18 00> }
{40 yds of gold parchent galoun,}	}
{ weighing 15 ounces 3 qrters' att 5 <sup>s</sup> }	}
{ 8 <sup>d</sup> per ounce, to lay two in(?) a}	}
{ seame for my white satten doublett}	}
{ and scarlett hose.}	04 <05>09 03 }
{6 oun[c]les of gold parchent more for}	}
{ one about ye c[lo]ake(?)}	01 14 00 }
{5 doz: of gold paris buttons	00 05 00 }
{6 doz: of gold velom buttons att 3 <sup>s</sup> -4 <sup>d</sup>	01 00 00 }
{A scarlett neck button with a gold}	}
{ head for ye cloake}	00 02 00 }

Second halfe yeare. 1<2>624

{77 ounces qrter' of black and silluer}	}	
{ t(?)isshew lace att 4 <sup>s</sup> 8 <sup>d</sup> per ounce}	}	
{ (puto) 13 dozen.}		18 00 00}
{ for 2 in a seame, pointes on ye}	}	
{ hose and 15 on ye cloake.}		<b>[blank]}</b>
{5 doz: of bl[ack] and silluer parris}	}	
{ buttons}		00 05 00}
{14 dozen and half of bl[ack] and}	}	
{ silluer Cheine(?) buttons att 20 <sup>d</sup> }	}	
{ per dozen}		01 02 00}
{A bl[ack] and silluer necke button for}	}	
{ ye cloake}		00 02 00}
{so ye silkman had of me toward}	}	
{ these two suites of Cloathes. 26-19-3.}	}	
{paid master Iackson for one per of}	}	
{ scarlett and silluer garters and}	}	
{ knotts for my selfe}		02 15 00}
{1. yd of scarlett and silluer riband}		00 02 00}
{2 dozen and two pointes of scarlett}	}	
{ and gold att 16 <sup>s</sup> per dozen for my}	}	
{ second suite}		01 14 08}
{<4><3?>^5^ dozen of scarlett and}	}	
{ silluer pointes for my wedding}	}	
{ pointes att 16 <sup>s</sup> per dozen}		04 00 00}
{4 dozen more all giuen away att 15 <sup>s</sup> }	}	03 00 00}

{a per of gloues bound about with }  
 { scarlett and silluer 00 04 04}  
 {1 per of pinke Colour and silluer} }  
 { <r->garters of ye very best ^for^ my} }  
 { Lady Mary ^Villers^ and my Lady} }  
 { Elisabeth Feilding} 02 17 00}  
 {3 per of riche white and silluer} }  
 { garters to giue away} 05 12 00}  
 {6 per of white Cipres garters} }  
 { embroidered with silluer att 10<sup>s</sup>} }  
 { per} 03 00 00}  
 {per of bl[ack] and silluer garters of} }  
 { ye very best knotts, 2 yds of} }  
 { riband, and 2 dozen of pointes all} }  
 { alike, for my selfe after my wedding} }  
 { garters and pointes were gone} 06 10 00}  
 { this ware besides others gloues and }  
 { girdles and hangers &c, Comes to }  
 { 29-15-0 whereof giuen away. - 21-4-0 }  
 {7 diamondes added vnto some of my old} }  
 { ones, att 15<sup>s</sup> a peece, <and>} 05 05 00}  
 {ffor setting of them into a forme of a} }  
 { heart which I gaue vnto my mistress,} }  
 { and for some ouerplus of gold more} }  
 { then he had} 01 00 00}  
 {ffor a pointed dyamond putt in a ring 01 10 00}

```

{ffor gold and setting that dyamond}                                }
{ <betweene?> ^and^ 4 other in a ringe} 00 18 00}
{ffor a table dyamonde sett into a ring 01 15 00}
{      The ieweller had 10-10-0.                                }
{      ffor my second suite.                                  }
{3 yds 1 qrter' of white florence satten                          }
{  att 15s 6d                                          02 10 06}
{1. ell qrter' dim' qrter' of white                               }
{  taffaty att 13s 4d                                  00 18 06}
{6 yds 3 qrters' of riche Crimson plush                          }
{  att 32s                                          10 16 00}
-- {1 yd qrter' dimq' of fine <f-> scarlett}                       }
{  to make ye hose att 3li'}                            03 18 00}
{      18 - 3 - 0(?)                                          }
{      ffor my best suite ye silke                            }
{      mans bill.                                            }
{10 yds dim' of rich black florence}                              }
{  satten to make a Cloake and hose}                              }
{  att 16s per yd}                                       08 08 00}
{more of ye same to lay vpon ye outside}                          }
{  of my cloake, < bec> as farre as ye}                          }
{  vpper most lace because in worke ye}                          }
{  other satten was raced}                                       02 00 00}
{3 yds <of qr'> half qrter' of white                             }
{  tisshew(?) att 6li'                                  18 15 00}
{7 yds qrter' of rich black French}                               }

```

{ plush att 28 <sup>s</sup> per yd to line ye}	}
{ Cloake}	10 03 00}
{1 ell qrter' dim' qrter' of white	}
{ taffaty att 13 <sup>s</sup> -4 <sup>d</sup>	00 18 04}
{ the mercers bill for this 40-4-4	}
{The taylours bill for making this}	}
{ suite <and Cloake> and buying other }	}
{ particulars.}	01 19 06}
{ffor making ye Cloake with 15 silluer}	}
{ laces about and lined with plush}	01 00 00}
{ffor silke for to sett on all ye lace,	}
{ and for stiffning to ye cape &c	00 07 00}
{paid him for my other suite and Cloake	01 15 06}
{paid him for other worke	00 12 06}

123 - 13 - 10.

**[f. 42v]**

January

Second half yeare 1624

{Chamber rent att seuerall places}	
{ whilst I was in London}	03 08 08}
{ffiringdon'	00 11 04}
{Horsemeate	07 12 07}
{Shoing of horses	00 09 00}

{mending my Coach	01 01 10}
{Coach=hire and horse=hire	01 03 00}
{Dyett for my self and my man, and for}	}
{ another man 3 weekes, and for my}	}
{ wife 10 dayes}	18 14 03}
{Giuen ye poore	+ 00 07 10.}
{Giuen att my Lady Maydstones by me}	}
{ and by my wife 12 <sup>s</sup> }	03 03 06}
{Giuen my sister <10 <sup>s</sup> . ye bellringers	}
{ 10 <sup>s</sup> , by my>	00 10 00}
{my wife gaue master Temple	00 10 00}
{Giuen ye bellringers when I came to	}
{ Pluckley	00 10 00}
{dd' to my wife in mony	01 05 00}
{Giuen seuerally att London	04 17 09}
{dd' to my wife in old gold	01 02 00}
{Giuen att my Lord Dukes att}	}
{ whitehall, and among his seruaunts}	}
{ att Wallingford house}	11 05 00}
{ Giuen all manner of wayes in	}
{ ready mony beside to ye poore.	}
{ 23-3-3.	}
{Spent butt forgotten wherein	05 <03>11 08}
{ Layd out in all this time of my	}
{ being att London. 258 - 3 - 0	}
{ wherein note(?) 1-18 <sup>s</sup> -0 lost att	}

{ cardes and 13<sup>li'</sup>-14<sup>s</sup> paid Master }  
 { Draper, not sett downe within this }  
 { compasse. so ye true expence of }  
 { this time hath beene. 242 - 11 - 0 }

Nouember

---

---

14. paid Hill ye free mason for a  
 tombstone 02 00 00  
 paid him <for> in part of payment for}  
 [blank] foote of a cesterne, att 8<sup>d</sup>}  
 per foote, and for pauing att}  
 [blank] per foote} 0<0>1 06 00

Ianuary

20. dd' my wife 00 05 00  
 ye prayers and catechisme made by }  
 Edw[ard] Dering giuen to my aunt}  
 Hawle} 00 01 06  
 Allmanackes 00 00 06  
 giuen Andrewes my brother Ashb[urnham]s  
 man 00 05 00  
 paid master Draper ye taylour, whilst}  
 I was now att London for all due}  
 vnto him, and for a blacke satten}  
 suite <all?> and all ye particulars}  
 belonging (except pointes) and for}  
 making vp a mourning Cloake vnto}

itt, for Sir Iohn Tufton's}	
funerall. circiter Aprill. 21.}	07 07 00
paid him for 2 long buttons for	
Cloakes	00 01 08
Disbursed by my brother Harry	
for me whilst I was att London.	
per of shoes for Anthony	00 01 00
6 yds of Lace for a ruffe for him	00 02 00
paid dim', dimqrter' of Cotton for ye	
Child	00 03 10
1. ell of greene bayes	00 02 02
3 yds of fustian for ye boy	00 03 06
A new hammer for Barton	00 00 06
600 of 2d nayles	00 01 00
paid ye smithes bill	00 10 00
paid Tilghman for 34 rodds of dike}	
about broade reede att 2 <sup>d</sup> per rodd}	00 05 08
paid ye mason about Surrenden	00 08 08
Composition for lands in Chart	00 02 10 ob'
mending ye leades att Surrenden	00 00 06
To ye poore of little Chart	00 03 06
paid Theophilus Tilghman for}	
spreading of 430 hills in Spring}	
acre, <and> att 1 <sup>s</sup> -2 <sup>d</sup> per 100 and}	
for 230 hills att 1-4 <sup>d</sup> in Circens}	00 08 00
making of a new racke for my cosen	



in ye cloase	00 17 04
paid Ihon Hunt and Tilghman for all worke	01 00 08

78 - 1 - 2 ob'

**[f.43r]**

Seconde half yeare 1624

January

paid ye thatcher for 7 dayes worke} <att I> and his boy att Ihon} Bucher's house}	00 14 00
200 of withes vsed there	00 01 00
5 welsh beastes att 53 <sup>s</sup> ye bullocke	13 05 00

**[small gap]**


---

31	paid ye smith for shoing	00 04 10
	paid him for worke about ye house	00 04 08
	paid for shoing 6 oxen Ianuary 15	00 07 06
	paid Hamms for 7 dayes about reparations	00 05 00
	paid Hunt for 4 dayes about reparations	0<1?>0 04 08
	giuen Ned Dering, Robert D[ering]s	

sonne	00 01 00
Layd out for me by Steph<a?>en a London.	
{Imprimis for a peece of mockadoe att	
{ 2 <sup>s</sup> 6 <sup>d</sup> per yd	01 15 00
{A horsecloath	00 03 00
{A sett of girthes	00 01 00
{A letter	00 00 02
{paid for George Elton	00 06 06
{A per of breeches for him	00 09 00
{A booke for him	00 03 00
{A white bagge	00 01 00
{ffor Currance, Sugar, Raysins,}	
{ prunes, nutt meggs, Cinnamon, mace,}	
{ Cloues, ginger, loose Sugar, orange}	
{ confetts, and Carowayes}	03 10 01
{ffor a box and baggs	00 00 08
{ffor a Corde	00 00 06
{ bought att ffeuersham, by Stephen	
{halfe a bushell of bay salt	00 00 09
{A gallon of white salt	00 00 03
{A Couple of salt fish	00 01 01
{halfe a bushell of onyons	00 00 09
{A Cheese att 3 <sup>d</sup> q'	00 04 04
{Bought att London 22 of Ianuary of}	
{ Thomas Smith in new pewter 54 li'}	

{ 1/2 att 12 <sup>d</sup> 1/2 per li'.}	02 16 09
{Item 6 porrengers	00 04 00
{Item 6 sawcers	00 02 00
{baskett, and Cordes	00 00 09
{A firesh<e>ouell and per of tongues	00 03 06
-- {2 steeles and a smoothing iron	00 05 06
<2 stuppe netts sh' sk'>	
2 skelletts	00 06 06
paid for Stephens dyett 13 meales 8 <sup>s</sup> }	
8 <sup>d</sup> . going by water 1 <sup>s</sup> -6 <sup>d</sup> , horsehire.}	
9 <sup>s</sup> . bringing thinges by water to}	
ffeuersham. 5 <sup>s</sup> -8 <sup>d</sup> . bringing home}	
12 <sup>s</sup> . wharfage, towre draught, and}	
porter'(? )s in London &c: 6 <sup>s</sup> 1 <sup>d</sup> : in}	
all. 2-2-11. whereof my fathers}	
part was. 5 <sup>s</sup> }	01 17 11
Giuen att London	00 01 00
Giuen Stephen this iourney	00 02 06
{paid more for 2 dozen 1/2 of Candles	
{ att 5 <sup>s</sup> 2 <sup>d</sup>	00 12 11
{A ferkin of Soape	00 07 00
{12 li' of starch	00 04 00
porter	00 00 03
ffebruary	
1. paid Hamms for 4 dayes about postes	00 02 08
paid George Gooding for 2 dayes and}	

	his boy about tyling}	00 04 08
5	A bedde matt	00 0<2>1 08
	2 halters	00 00 04
	paid Beeking his bill for ianuar[y].	
	viz:	
	nayles for ye wheeles of a Court	
	28 li'	00 07 00
	ffor shoing of them	00 01 08
	A per of tuggs	00 01 02
	1000 of 5 d' nayles	00 04 02
	A hay cutter	00 02 00
6	paid my sesse for ye Church	00 13 04
	paid for an hatchett	00 01 04

32 - 10 - 0

**[f. 43v]**

ffebruary	Second half yeare 1624	
7	paid Iennings ye Cowper for 3 barrells	00 18 00
	paid him for 2 Kilderkins	00 08 00
	paid him for a brine tubb and couer	00 09 00
	Item for 18 hoopes	00 03 00
	paid steward ye Glasier for worke att}	
	Surrenden: viz: for new glasse att}	

	7 <sup>d</sup> per foote, new leading att 3 <sup>d</sup> ob'}	
	per foote for Sodering and bonds att}	
	2 <sup>d</sup> per foote and for panes 1 <sup>d</sup> per}	
	quarry}	00 15 06
	paid Ihon Hunt for himself and for}	
	Hamms}	00 09 08
8	my wife gaue Mary Puttney when she}	
	bargained with her}	00 01 00
12	paid ye Hopgarden=dresser	00 11 00
	paid Ihon Hunt for a weekes worke	00 08 00
	paid Theophilus Tilghman	00 03 00
13	dd' to my wife	00 05 00
	paid a fifteenth in Pluckley	00 04 05
	paid a fifteenth in Chart	00 03 02
	Composition in Pluckley	00 04 05
	paid mathewes his rent <att> ^vntill^	
	St Michaell last	00 03 04
	paid Bayly ye sawyer for all his worke	00 12 00
	paid for <3 li> Cloath for 3 Lininges	03 12 00
15	3 gallons 3 pints of Crock butter}	
	bought of Richard Hall of}	
	Hoathfeild}	00 12 06
	1 gallon dim': more bought of Danyell	
	Hills	00 <1>05 06
	1. Cheese att 2 <sup>d</sup> ob' per pound	00 01 04
	6 pulletts bought of Thomas Lamben	00 04 00

	Stephen spent when he went about my		
	busines	00	00 04
	Giuen att my fathers when I Came away	01	13 00
16	A Couer of ye meale tubb	00	01 00
	A loine of veale	00	01 04
	Bought att ffeuersham fayre		
	ffebruary		
	{Imprimis 1<6>0 Couple of Codd att		
	{ <att> 16 <sup>d</sup>	00	13 04
	{6 Couple more att 20 <sup>d</sup>	00	10 00
	{200 of redd herring 6 score to ye		
	{ hundred	00	05 04
	{half a barrell of white herring	00	15 00
	{7 score and 13 li' of Suffolk Cheese		
	att 3 <sup>d</sup> ye li'	01	18 03
	{half a bushell of Carretts	00	00 10
	{A haire siue	00	00 08
	{2 pound of rice	00	00 08
	{half a pound of pepper	00	01 00
	{A basting ladle of brasse with an iron		
	{ hande	00	00 06
	{2 <1?> ponde of figgs	00	00 06
	{half a pound of Almonds	00	00 08
	{paid a porter	00	00 02
	{<his> Stephens Charges and his horses	00	03 00
	{Loss in badd gold	00	01 00

	{giuen Stephen	00 01 01
	{A Cheshire Cheese weighing 6, dim'	
	{ 4 <sup>d</sup> ye pond	00 02 02
21	paid Browne ye smith for all his worke viz.	
	ffor Shoing	00 00 07
	for a yexst---ger(?)	00 01 00
	ffor a gridiron	00 01 10
	ffor hookes and rides, and lockes and keyes &c	00 02 02
22	paid goodman mason for fetchng 16} Couple of fish from ffeuersham}	00 01 04
	paid for a bushell of bay salt	00 01 06
	paid for a gallon of white salt	00 00 03
	paid him for bringing other thinges home	00 03 03
23	Brimston	00 00 03
	blacke threade	00 00 03
	giuen Ihon Hunts girle that brought a Capon	00 00 04
24	paid <Stephen> Robert Pell for half a weather	00 07 00
	paid him for half a barren	00 04 00

**[f.44r]**

Second half yeare. 1624

	paid Bayly ye saweyer	01 01 00
ffebruary 27	Giuen captaine chalchroft's boy dd' to my wife	00 01 00 00 05 00
March. 1.	Giuen ffidlers att home Layd out for me by Stephen att London.	00 02 06

ffebruary 22 et 23.

	ffor 6 ells of holland for my wife	01 04 00
	ffor 3500 of pinns some black	00 05 06
	ffor 2 dozen of trenchers	00 03 00
	ffor 12 yds of greene linsey wolsey} for Curtaynes for ye parlour} window.}	00 13 06
	my wife sent Ioane my Lady Wentworthes ^mayd^	00 02 06
	1 li' of greate yellow nayles	00 02 04
	1 li' of small nayles for Chayres	00 02 02
	12 yds of girt=webb	00 01 08
	A bedd Cord	00 00 07
	10 peeces of Course hangings for our} owne Chamber att 11 <sup>s</sup> -2 <sup>d</sup> }	05 11 08



	5 yds of blacke buckarum	00 05 00
	2 li' of Allmonds	00 02 04
	1 li' of pepper	00 02 00
	6 li' of rice	00 01 <0>10
	100 of small square nayles for Chaires of iron	00 00 03
	100 of small tenterhookes	00 00 03
	100 of greate tenterhookes	00 00 06
	A per of iron snuffers	00 00 10
	{A per of new Collers, or breast} peeces for my Coach=harnes}	00 12 00
	{A per of hand raines	00 04 00
	{A per of Coupling raines	00 01 08
	{A per of barring raines	00 01 08
	Stephens, Charges my father bearing half:	00 05 05
	paid miles ye Carrier in part 5 <sup>s</sup> .	
	Giuen Stephen	00 01 02
4	dd' my wife	00 10 00
5	2 ells of Cambricke to make me Cuffes	00 13 00
7	2 redd and blew Couerletts	01 04 00
	A quarter of veale	00 04 00
8	giuen one that brought hither a black} gelding vpon liking}	00 01 00
12	paid Iennings ye Cowper for a water} tubb to empty the buckett into when}	

	they brew}	01 00 00
<hr/>		
	paid him for a Cleansing tubb	00 10 00
	paid Ihon Sotherden for all ye meate}	
	I had of him before Lent}	01 07 00
	Bought att Wye fayre a stock locke	00 01 06
	A little box locke and Charnells	00 01 09
	800 of 6d<5?d> nayles	00 04 00
	900 of 5d nayles	00 03 09
	2000 of 4d nayles	00 06 08
	giuen Ihon Hunt	00 00 04
	4 yds and more of sacking att 9 <sup>d</sup> per yd	00 03 00
	ffor thread	00 00 11
	A per of bellowes	00 00 06
	Standing for horse att Ashford	00 00 02
	A shoe on ye dun mare	00 00 04
	paid Ihon Adman for halfe a weather	00 07 00
	paid him for a Calues head and feete	00 00 10
14	paid vnto Ihon Markettman my last}	
	fifteenth for 85 acres in little}	
	Chart}	00 03 02
17	paid Ihon Bayly for sawing of boardes}	
	for ye best garden knott}	00 12 00
	paid him for other sawing	00 01 04
	Giuen Arrowes his boy for bringing a	
	dog	00 00 06

19	paid Ihonson ye second payment for my hopgarden	00 09 00
	per of stockins for ye Child	00 01 01
	ffor a legg of po<o>rke	00 01 10
	A yd of hairecloath	00 01 00
	horsemeate att Ashford	00 00 02
	paid Ihon Hunt for a Cocke	00 01 00
	6 wodden dishes and a boll	00 00 09
	ffor eggs	00 00 06

20 - 5 - 5

**[f. 44v]**

Second half yeare 1624

March.

21	paid Iennings for a <h>new hogshead	00 08 00
22	paid Ihon' Elmer ye Taylour for all his work	
	Imprimis for making and mending of houshold stufte	00 01 00
	ffor worke for my little boy	00 05 00
	ffor work for my wife viz: for fustiand &(?) Canuas	00 01 04
	ffor silke to a goune and doublett	00 00 06

	ffor making a loose gounne and}		
	doublett of a straitte bodyed one}	00	03 00
	ffor worke for my selfe	00	00 08
23	paid Browne ye smith for all his worke	00	06 04
	paid him for mending and making of		
	houshold stuff	00	03 00
2<5?>4	paid Simon Mathewes for 100 li' weight		
	of beefe	00	<0>16 08
	ffor 2 bushells dim' of pease	00	07 06
	A touett of tares	00	01 00
	12 yds of inckle for my wife	00	00 06
	A Comb=brush	00	00 02
	horsemeate	00	00 02
	2 li' of shott	00	00 04
	one paile	00	01 00
	Another paile	00	00 09
	A little gallon paile to take vp hott		
	water	00	00 03
Aprill. 4	paid Stephen Kennard his halfe yeares		
	wages	02	10 00
12	paid Edward Southern <for> all his		
	wages and discharged him.	01	02 06

Summ totall of this half  
yeare.

---

346 - 4 - 6. ob'.

Summ totall of this  
whole yeare 162<5?>4.

---

591 - 10 - 10.

---

**[f.45r] [whole page deleted; most entries are repeated with some  
differences on f.51r]**

<ffirst half yeare. 1625.

Aprill

2	Giuen Doctor Rowzer for aduice vpon water<e> showed him	00 05 00
	ffor wine	00 01 04
	my hor<e>se and man att ashford	00 01 04

3	paid Thomas Tylghman for 3 dayes worke	00 03 00
	paid Myles ye Carrier for all due to	
	him	00 10 06
5	{going by water att London	00 01 00}
6	{poore	00 00 02}
7	{Barber	00 02 06}
	{paid porter	00 00 06}
	{A false scabberd	00 00 10}
	{paid ye farrier for dressing my	}
	{  gelding	00 04 00}
	{Chamber rent and fagotts att London	00 04 00}
	{Dyett <att - d> by ye way home	00 07 10}
	{Horsemeate this iourney	00 10 00}
	{Giuen this iourney	00 09 08}

Spent this iourney. 2-0-6.

9	Horse att maydstone	00 00 06
	wine there	00 02 00
	Giuen att Boucghton	00 03 06
12	per of shoes for my boy	00 01 00
	paid Arrowes ye shoemaker for all due	
	to him	00 01 04
	2 drinking glasses	00 01 00
15	Giuen mihill wood a poore man and his	
	wife, of Lenham'	00 02 00

	giuen a poore man of Charing	00 00 06
	2 bushells of beanes	00 06 08
	A qrter' of veale	00 02 06
	A quart of hastefers	00 00 03
16	paid Andrew Bentley for brewing for me	
	<and>	00 02 06
	paid him for barme	00 00 06>

---

[f.45v] [blank]

[For the next year 1625 Dering tries an experiment: he divides his expenses into Household expenses and Foreign payments, the former on ff.46r-50v and 62r, the latter on ff.51r-57r, the first leaves of the inserted gathering. In 1626 he reverts to his earlier method of combining the two sets of accounts starting on f. 57v.]

[f.46r]

1625

\_\_\_\_\_

ffirst half yeare.

Houshold expences.

\_\_\_\_\_

Aprill 3	<paid Theophilus Tylghman for 3 dayes	
---	worke	00 03 00>
12	2 drinking glasses	00 01 00
15	2 bushells of beanes to sett and sow	00 06 08
	A quarte of hastefers	00 00 03
	A quarter of veale	00 02 06
16	paid Andrew Bantley for brewing for vs	00 02 06
	paid him for yest	00 00 06
22	18 yds of Course sacking att 8 <sup>d</sup> ob'	
	per yd	00 12 09
- <27	paid Theophilus Tylghman for 9 dayes	
	fagotting &c	00 09 00>
29	paid my wiues houshold booke from <ye}	
	f?> our Lady day vnto ye last of}	
	aprill}	02 07 09
May		
---	5 A salt stone to stand in my Doue=house	00 04 00
	6 paid Payn, for Brimston	00 00 04
	Thread bought att Charing fayre	00 00 10
	7 paid Browne ye smith for shoing ye	
	plough=mare	00 01 00
	ffor forging of plough irons	00 01 07
	ffor steeling and setting a	
	pitch=forke	00 0<1>0 03
	Layd out by William Harper. viz:	
	ffor 4 hogshedes bought att Ashford	01 04 00



	ffor 4 barrells	01 00 00	
	ffor fetching them home	00 04 00	
	ffor one seame of wheate	02 00 00	
	ffor 2 bb' of pease to sow	00 06 00	
	ffor a bushell of beanes to sowe	00 03 00	
	ffor 22 bushells of barly att 20 <sup>s</sup> per}		
	seame to sowe in Longdane, which I}		
	fetchted from Lenham}	02 15 00	
10	paid master Copley for all small}		
	tithes due to him ffrom my self and}		
	from my brother Harry viz: due}		
	between Michaelmas and our Lady}	00 10 00	
15	{paid Stephen Pell for all: viz: for 2	}	
	{ weathers	01 16 00 }	6
	{for 300 li' of beefe att 4 <sup>s</sup> 8 <sup>d</sup>	}	
	{ per 20 li' in 5 weekes	03 09 06}}	<6>9
	{for a qrter' of mutton	00 03 04}}	
	{for 2 li' of sewett	00 00 08}}	5
	_____		
	per stockins for ye kitchen boy	00 01 08}}	

**[The numbers above written outside the brackets, presumably summarizing Pell's expenses, are written vertically.]**

	<ffor mackarell 8> ^8 mackarell^	00 01 00
20	<A new key for my trunke	00 01 06>
	4 Lobsters	00 05 00
	2 Lemmons	00 00 06

	--	<per of kniues for my wife	00 05 00>
	--	<Bables for ye Child	00 01 02>
23		paid Ihonson for dressing my}	
	--	hopgarden to ye full of 28 <sup>s</sup> viz:}	
		20 <sup>&lt;d&gt;s</sup> before, and now}	00 08 00
<26		Bought att w(?)y by Ihon Hunt of 4d	
		and 5d nayles	00 05 03>
Iune. 5		paid Danyell Smart for a Cowe	05 00 00
<7	--	paid ye smith for shoing ye bay mare	00 01 04>
		for mending ye husbandry irons	00 01 10
		ffor bayling of a paile	00 00 06
		ffor mending ye grapple hooke	00 00 06
		paid ye tinker for mending ye kettles	00 00 06
16		<paid Elmer for worke for my wife	00 09 1?0>
		<paid him for worke for ye Child	00 04 00>
		paid for a sowe and 7 pigges	01 02 00
		ffor 2 stone iuggs for beere	00 01 08
	--	<paid Tilghman for worke	00 05 00>
		ffor shoing of 6 working beast	00 07 06
		<for 600 of 4d' nayles	00 02 00>
		paid Iennings for a new hogshead	00 08 00
		Item for a keeler	00 02 06
		Item for mending ye ashford barrells	00 01 06
- 18		<paid Theophilus Tylghman for 6 dayes	
		worke	00 06 00>
		paid ye taylour for ye Kitchin boy,}	

viz: for making his Canuas breeches}	
and apron and po(?)cketts 4 <sup>d</sup> }	00 01 02
ffor bulling of a Cow att Sherland	00 00 06
<ffor mending my wiues petticoate	00 00 06>

25 - 16 - 9

&lt;28 - 10? - 6&gt;

&lt;27 - 1 - -&gt;

**[f. 46v]**

1625.

---

ffirst half yeare  
Houshold Expences.

---

Iune.

paid my wiues houshold booke from ye}	
first of Aprill vnto midsommer day}	02 17 00
whereof lost by her att Cardes -	
1 <sup>li'</sup> -2 <sup>s</sup> .6 <sup>d</sup> .	
paid Susan ffowler for half a yeares}	
wages on midsommer day}	02 00 00
paid Mary Sharpe for so long as since}	
she Came, vntill midsommer day}	00 14 00
paid Mary Rutting in like sort	00 15 00

28	<paid Arrowes for a per of shoes for ye Child	00 02 00>
	Item for a per of shoes for ye kitchin boy	00 02 00
	paid Browne ye Smith for plates and bradds	00 00 10
	A hay forke	00 00 10
	ffor mending a staple	00 00 02
	<ffor shoing	00 03 08>
	<Charges att ye fetching of Priscilla	00 001 04>
	<per of stockins for ye Child	00 00 1<1>0?>
	{<greene stuff for Anthonyes Coate	01 04 00>
	{<greene silke and gold lace 4 ounces	01 04 00>
	ffor 3 bb' of Char=coale	00 01 00
Iuly. 1	<paid Danyell Fuller for 60 bushells} of lime viz. a loade dim': att 12 <sup>s</sup> } per loade, and 5 <sup>s</sup> for bringing itt} home}	01 03 00>
2	paid Andrew Bentley for 2 brewings	00 05 00
	paid him for sissing twice	00 00 06
	paid master Copley for all my tith hay in pluckley	01 08 00
11	<A setting stiele	00 00 10>
	<A pipe for ye Child	00 00 02>
	<20 yds of linnen to make sheetes	01 01 00>
15	Bought att Maydstone by Stephen}	

	Imprimis: 5 gallons of wine att 8}	
	per qrt'}	00 13 04
	1. loafe of sugar att 16 <sup>d</sup> per pound	
	weighing 12 li' dim.	00 16 04
	6 pound of starch	00 01 09
	half a ferkyn of soape	00 08 00
	6 pound of sugar	00 06 00
	20 li' of Candles att 5 <sup>d</sup> per li'	00 08 04
	4 ounces of white thread att 4 <sup>d</sup> per	
	ounce	00 01 04
	A pottle of Linseed oyle	00 01 04
	Browne thread and black 3 qrters' of a	
	pound	00 01 09
	4 glasses for preseruing	00 01 02
	<mending my mans saddle	00 02 00>
	A sleeke stone	00 00 04
	horsemeate and man's dyett for those	
	busines	00 01 00
<24	paid Beeching for 4d' 5d' and 6d'	
	nayles	00 13 04>
21	paid Priscilla Pinion her wages and	
	discharged her	00 13 04
26	paid Stephen Pell for all due to him,	
	from May. 15. vnto. Iuly. 10th. viz:	
	Imprimis 480 li' of beefe att <1>4 <sup>s</sup> and}	
	att <1>3 <sup>s</sup> 6 <sup>d</sup> per 20 li' being for 8}	

weekes att 60 li' of beefe per}	
weeke}	05 <0>10 06} 0
ffor Lamb	00 04 06}
ffor an inward	00 03 06} 2
ffor one sheepe and qrter' and a	
shoulder	00 19 0<6?>8}
ffor 12 li' of sewett	00 04 00} 7

**[The numbers outside the brackets intended to give the total amount owed Pell are written at right angles]**

28	paid my cosen Ihon Dering for 12}	
	seames of malt att 18 <sup>s</sup> 8 <sup>d</sup> per seame,}	
	viz: 2 <sup>s</sup> 4 <sup>d</sup> per bushell; which serued}	
	for 6 brewings, beginning att}	
	ffebruary ye second and ending ye}	
	first of August.}	11 04 00
	{<memorandum: there Came in two seames}	
	{ of malt Iuly 19. to begin breade?}	
	{ withall. August 1 and these}	
	{ are vnpaid? for>}	
	paid him for 250 hoppoales sent in}	
	att 8 <sup>s</sup> 6 <sup>d</sup> per 100: May. 20:}	01 01 00

<37 - 1 - 9>

31<2> - 5 - 6

[f.47r]

1625

ffirst half yeare

Iuly.

Houshold expences

28	Reckoned with Harper, and paid vt sequitur:	
	{ffor tarre, oyle, pitch, and a pott	00 03 07
	{ffor help to wash my Sheepe	00 01 00
	{ffor Shearing of 62 Sheepe att 12 <sup>s</sup> per	
	{ 20	00 03 02
	{A new payre of wagon ropes	00 02 06
	{A gallon dim' of ^Crocke^ butter att	
	{ 3 <sup>s</sup> 4 <sup>d</sup> per gallon	00 05 00
	{2 Cheeses att 2 <sup>d</sup> per pound	00 06 04
	{A touett of bay salt	00 01 00
	{A pecke of white salt	00 00 08
	{A pottle of vineger	00 01 00
	{paid Doctor Moseley for tith hay in	
	{ Daneford	00 08 00
	{paid for a Cowe bought about ye	
	{ begining of Iune	04 13 04
	<paid and discharged Owen Iones for 5	
	weekes	00 09 00>

August.

27	paid Ihon Marden for a meale bagg	00 02 00
----	-----------------------------------	----------

	Item for all other &c	00 09 08
	paid Danyell Gadsby for a ring and}	
	new Casting of a weight of 50 li'}	00 02 06
	ffor a new weight of 20 li'	00 03 00
	ffor mending 2 weights of 30 li' and	
	10 li'	00 01 00
	ffor shoing of beast	00 06 04
	ffor 2 pitchforkes	00 <1>01 1<2>0
	ffor mending a little bill	00 00 03
	ffor a flaskett	00 02 06
	paid ye Cowper for all worke	00 02 08
	paid for bringing of Cheese att 10 <sup>d</sup>	
	per 100 li' from feuersham	00 01 08
	ffor 243 li' of Cheese att 2 <sup>d</sup> qr' per	
	li'	02 05 06
	paid Browne ye Smith for all his worke	00 05 00
September 8	<ffor lining my hatt	00 01 08>
2<1>7	paid Ihon Sotherden for 7 score pound}	
	of beefe att 3 <sup>s</sup> 8 <sup>d</sup> paid 20 li'}	01 05 06
<24	paid Ihon Tyle ye mason for a monthes}	
	worke att 12 <sup>d</sup> per diem for himselfe,}	
	and 6 <sup>d</sup> per diem for his man(?),}	
	beside theire dyett wanting one}	
	day}	01 10 08>
	paid Iennings ye Cowper for putting}	
	in 3 staues and mending of ye}	



	hogwash t<o>ubb}	00 02 00
	<ffor lining my tow hatts with	
	russett taffaty	00 03 08>
	ffor 8 ells of h<opse> Canuas for 2	
	hopsackes	00 08 00
	ffor pacthreade	00 00 02
<25	paid for bringing in of 3 loade of}	
	tyles viz: 1500 att a loade, from}	
	walter Munds to surrenden}	00 09 00>
27	paid master Copley ffor all small}	
	tithes due between <Michaelmas and}	
	our Lady day> ^our lady <-->day and}	
	michaelmas^}	00 10 00
	<paid Arroes ye shomaker for shoes for	
	ye Child	00 01 02>
	<ffor mending my bootes	00 03 00>
	ffor shoes and mending for Bocher	00 03 04
28	paid Sotherden for 70 li' of beefe att	
	3 <sup>s</sup> 8 <sup>d</sup>	00 12 06
	<paid Walter Mund for 11500 of tyles	
	att 10 <sup>s</sup> ^8 <sup>d</sup> ^ per 1000	06 02 0<6?>0(?)>
	<Item for 100 of Corner and Gutter	
	tyles	00 05 00>
	<<It>paid ffrankwell for 2 bedd matts	00 04 06>
	paid Stephen pell October 2. for 6}	
	weekes <v?>beefe from Iuly. 29. to}	

September 8. att 4<sup>s</sup> 4<sup>d</sup>. att 4<sup>s</sup>. and}  
att 3<sup>s</sup> 8<sup>d</sup> per scoare. being ye last}  
payment due to him. being viz: 388}  
li' of beefe.) 03 17 06  
ffor mutton 00 <0?>12 00  
Sewett one pound. dim' 00 00 06

October 4 Reckoned with Harper and paid vt  
sequitur:  
Imprimis paid for mowing and making}  
of hay this sommer att seuerall}  
places &c} 03 12 01  
paid Robert Iourdaine for 6 weeks att  
1<sup>s</sup> 6<sup>d</sup> per weeke 00 09 09  
ffor oyle 00 00 06  
ffor salt a bushell 00 02 00  
<A per of stockins for ye Child 00 00 10>  
A reast augar. 00 00 06  
A bowe wimble 00 00 02  
An oxe yoake 00 02 06  
ffor broomes 00 00 0<2?>4

<25 - 12 - 4>

<17 - 4 - <10?>2>

16 - 10 - <2?> 10

[f.47v]

&lt;1625&gt;

&lt;Second half yeare&gt;

<September 30> <paid Iohn Sotherden for 80 li' of}  
 beefe att 3<sup>s</sup> 8<sup>d</sup> per <20 li'>}  
 score>} <00 14 06>  
 <Item for 3 li' of beefe sewett> <00 01 00>  
 <paid for 2 Couple of rabetts> <00 02 04>

1625

ffirst half yeare.

October 4 {ffor mowing of Barly att 1<sup>s</sup> 8<sup>d</sup> per acre 00 04 00  
 {paid Ihon Battherst for 3 weekes}  
 { viz: for all his worke vntill}  
 { Bartholmew day} 00 12 00  
 {ffor 5 gallons of butter att 3<sup>s</sup> 4<sup>d</sup> per  
 { gallon 00 16 08  
 {ffor mustardseede 00 00 02  
 {ffor a touett of bay salt 00 01 00  
 {ffor 3 welsh runts and 2 heyfares}  
 { att 2<sup>li'</sup>-9<sup>s</sup>-0<sup>d</sup> apeece bought August}  
 { 23.} 12 05 00  
 {<ffor a blacke mare of 4 yeare old,  
 { bought of [blank] Hall of [blank]}  
 { for ye Coach>} <05 10 00>

{&lt;Giuen vnto Harper&gt;

&lt;01 00 00&gt;

---

paid vnto Theophilus Tylghman for all}  
 worke done by him from ye later end}  
 of Iune vnto Michaelmas day att}  
 3<sup>s</sup> 6<sup>d</sup> per weeke broake and whole in}  
 haying and haruesting.) 02 0<2>5 06  
 paid my wiues houshold booke for all}  
 this qrter' from midsommer to}  
 michaelmas} 02 00 02  
 paid more for mowing 00 05 00  
 Nouember 4 paid Mary Rutting her wages due from}  
 midsommer vntill Michaelmas} 00 12 00  
 Item paid Susan ffowler for ye like 01 00 00  
 15 paid my cosen Ihon Dering for 6}  
 seames of mault att att 2<sup>s</sup> 4<sup>d</sup> and}  
 2<sup>s</sup> 2<sup>d</sup> per seame which serued for 3}  
 brewings from ye first of August}  
 vnto <ye> Michaelmas day.) 05 09 04

25 - 10 - 10

Summ totall of this half yeare  
 for houshold expences

98 - 14 - 11

**[f.48r]**

1625

Second halfe yeare.

September 30	paid Ihon Sotherden for 80 li' of beefe att 3 <sup>s</sup> 8 <sup>d</sup> per score	00 14 06
	Item for 3 li' of beefe sewett	00 01 00
October 3	paid for 2 Couple of Rabetts	00 02 04
4	paid for 2 seames dim' of seede} wheate att 30 <sup>s</sup> per seame, bought} of Robert Vergen att Leneham to be} sowen in Chaltagh'}	04 10 00
	ffor bottoming a seiue	00 00 06
	ffor making of a gutt for ye brewhouse	00 02 00
	ffor a tonnell	00 02 04
	ffor a hoope	00 00 02
	ffor a Couer to ye hop=tubb.	00 01 00
	Bought att Maydestone fayre: october 6.	
8	{ffor 3 pottle bottles	00 01 06
	{ffor 7 quart bottles	00 01 11
	{ffor 6 gallons and a pottle of}	
	{ C<h?>larett wine, filled into <b>[blank]</b> }	
	{ bottles of quart size, and 3 pottle}	

{ bottles att **[blank]** per qrt'} 00 17 04  
 {ffor 3 pottles ^and a quart^ of white}  
 { wine in ^.6.^ quart bottles att}  
 { **[blank]** per quart} 00 04 08  
 {ffor 3 pottles and 3 pints of sacke}  
 { att **[blank]** per quart, filled in 6}  
 { quart bottles} 00 07 06  
 {A sleekestone 00 00 04  
 {<<6>3 yds of white ^inkle^ Cotton to  
 { make blanketts 00 00 03>  
 {6 li' of starch 00 01 09  
 {1 li' of Allmonds 00 01 02  
 {<silke riband 00 01 03>  
 {<12 ells of holland to make my wife}  
 { smockes and ye Child shirtes att 2<sup>s</sup>}  
 { 8<sup>d</sup> per ell} 01 12 00>  
 {2000 of pinn<e>s. 00 02 02  
 {horsemeate when I sent for these things 00 02 00  
 <Stephens dyett then>  
 <paid goodman Tylghman for 3 dayes  
 this week 00 01 06>  
 9 paid vnto Thomas Moater for 2 per of}  
 Course sheetes for seruingmen} 00 10 00  
 paid vnto Ihon Woulton for halfe a}  
 seame of seede wheate for Chaltagh} 01 00 00  
 paid Ben[iamin] Browne ye smith for}

	<p>forging of ploughirons &c}	00 02 10
	ffor nayles for a ^new^ gutt in ye	
	brewhouse	00 00 06
	<ffor all shoing	00 03 02>
11	paid for hastefers long since	00 00 03
12	paid Ihon Sotherden for 80 li' of}	
	beefe taken in on ye 7th of October}	
	att 3 <sup>s</sup> 8 <sup>d</sup> per 20 li'}	00 14 06
<15	paid Theophilus Tylghman for a weekes	
	work	00 03 00>
16	Shoing of oxen	00 02 06
	<A piper key for ye parke lodge	00 00 08>
	paid Richard Bocher for brewing 3	
	times	00 06 00
18	paid goodman Mason vt sequitur:}	
	Imprimis for 2 deale boardes bought}	
	att ffeuersham to make a gutt in ye}	
	bre<e?>whouse of}	00 03 00
	ffor bringing them	00 00 06
	2 bushells of bay salt, water measure	00 04 00
	ffor bringing itt home	00 00 10
	paid Ihon Sotherden for 60 li' of beefe	00 11 00
22	paid <for> vnto <b>[blank]</b> Den for 20}	
	leane weathers of 3 yeare old}	
	apeece}	11 00 00
25	paid vnto Simon Mathewes for 9 bb' of}	

	seede wheate to sowe in Chaltagh}	
	att 4 <sup>s</sup> 9 <sup>d</sup> per b'}	02 02 09
	paid Danyell Smart for 6 gallons, one}	
	quart, and a pint of butter, att 3 <sup>s</sup> }	
	4 <sup>d</sup> per gallon}	01 01 00
<29	1400 of 4d nayles	00 04 08>
Nouember 4	paid Ihon Sotherden for 80 li' of}	
	beefe att taken on ye 29 of}	
	october' att 3 <sup>s</sup> 8 <sup>d</sup> per score}	00 14 06
	Item paid him for ye like <qrtit'>	
	quantity taken Nouember 4	00 14 06
	A qrter' of porke	00 03 00
	ffor herrings	00 00 04
12	paid Richard Bocher for brewing	00 02 00
	ffor Syssing	00 00 06
	A qrter' of veale	00 03 06
	3 li' of butter	00 01 01

25 - 13 - 3

[f. 48v]

1625

Nouember	Second half yeare	
	paid Iennyngs for a new hogshhead	00 08 00



4       paid Ben[iamin] Browne for  
           hogg=ringles                               00 00 02  
           Item for mending ye husbandman's irons   00 01 05

15       paid Ihon Sotherden for 100 li' of}  
           beefe taken in on ye 11 of}  
           Nouember att 3<sup>s</sup> 8<sup>d</sup> per score}               00 18 00

16       paid my cosen Ihon Dering for 6}  
           seames dim' of mault att 2<sup>s</sup>-2<sup>d</sup> and}  
           att 2<sup>s</sup> per seame which serued for 3}  
           brewings beginning from Michaelmas}  
           day.}                                       05 10 00

          memorandum that 20 bb' of mault Came  
           in <Nouember> since ye last brewing  
           which was ye last weeke. so itt is  
           ready for ye next time, but paid for  
           now.

18       103 li' of beefe att 3<sup>s</sup> 8<sup>d</sup> per score       00 18 08  
           a qrter' of porke                           00 03 04

20       A new iron hoope for ye well buckett}  
           weighing 7 li' dim' att 4<sup>d</sup> per pound}   00 02 06

          paid Harper for 5 welsh beast bought}  
           on tuesday last. viz: 4 steares att}  
           1<sup>li'</sup>-13<sup>s</sup><4>-4<sup>d</sup> a peece, and one}  
           heyfar att 36<sup>s</sup>}                           08 09 00

          Item one working <branded> ^pyed}  
           <pye<->d>^ steere of [blank] yeare}

	old bought of Barling of Egerton}	06 09 00
	14 pulletts and Cockerells	00 04 06
	A Cleauer and two axes	00 03 08
	A sledge and one ^sockett^ wedge att	
	4 <sup>d</sup> per pound	00 06 00
	ffor 5 Chicken bougt by Stephen	00 01 06
	2 Couple of fish att 1 <sup>d</sup> per pound	00 03 00
	Herrings	00 00 04
	mending of ye Candlesticke	00 00 04
	A Couple of rabetts	00 01 02
26	paid Miles ye carrier for bringing}	
	downe from London wine, sturgeon}	
	&c. <att ob' per li'> glasses, }	
	Lemmons &c att ob' per pound}	00 08 00
	paid <h>I<o>honson in part of payment}	
	for dressing my hop=ground, ye first}	
	payment}	00 12 00
	Bought by my cosen bringborn att	
	London for me, Nouember 22.	
	A dozen of pottle bottles and corkes	00 05 00
	Nouember 23. A kegg of sturgeon	00 15 00
	Nouember 24. 6 lemmons	00 02 00
	ffor portage of thinges	00 00 07
27	paid ffrankwell for Carrying a letter}	
	into ye mersh to Bateman for fowle}	00 00 08
24	bought of master Willnott att ye signe	

	of ye K[ing]s head in Leaden hall streete.	
	5 gallons. 3 qrtes' of Canary att 4 <sup>s</sup> per gallon	01 03 00
	A little rundlett to bring itt downe in	00 01 04
	5 gallons, and 5 pintes of Clarett,} and and of white in ten bottles} att 2 <sup>s</sup> 2 <sup>d</sup> per gallon}	00 12 02
	one gallon and a pint of Ipocris<t?>e} in two b<b>ottles, att 6 <sup>s</sup> ye gallon}	00 06 09
30	80 li' of beefe att 3 <sup>s</sup> 8 <sup>d</sup> per score	00 14 06
	6 welsh steeres att 3 <sup>li'</sup> 13 <sup>s</sup> 4 <sup>d</sup> per steere	22 00 00
	<D?>Carre and watching of them	00 00 02
	paid Marden for sowing leather for flayles	00 00 06
December		
2	mending of ye buckett hoope	00 00 03
	A Sockett wedge and a ring	00 02 06
	A ring for a nother wedge	00 00 03
4	paid Iennyngs for a hoggeshead	00 08 00
6	Giuen William Bateman his boy for} bringing wild foule out of ye mersh} which his master gaue to me}	00 04 00
7	24 Conyes bought of Sir Th[omas]	

Culpeper his warrener 00 16 00

52 - 13 - 3

[f.49r]

1625

December	Second half yeare	
between 8 et	Bought by my Cosen ffrancis Bringborne	
12.	att London december i. and spent att	
	Surrenden december 8. 9 et 10.	
	vt sequitur:	
	12 duck and Mallard	00 12 00
	12 teales	00 06 00
	18 Snites	00 09 00
	A baskett Cord and portage	00 00 11
	paid ye carrier for bringing these	
	downe	<b>[blank]</b>
	halfe a ferkin<g> of soape and portage	00 07 07
	A box for Candles	00 01 00
	5 dozen pound of candles att 5 <sup>d</sup> ye	
	pound	01 05 00
	ffor a Cord and portage	00 00 03
	A sugar loafe <off> [<]8 <sup>d</sup> [>]att 16 <sup>d</sup> per	

li'	00 11 08
12 li' of Currants	00 04 00
2 ounces of mace	00 01 06
12 li' of prunes att 2 <sup>s</sup> 3 <sup>d</sup>	00 02 03
dim' li' of nuttmeggs	00 02 00
4 ounces of Cinnamon	00 01 04
Dim' li' of ginger	00 00 08
2 ounces of best Cloues	00 01 00
6 li' of sugar att 13 <sup>d</sup> per li'	00 06 06
5 li' of sugar att 13 <sup>d</sup> ob' per li'	00 05 07
Annyseedes	00 00 06
12 li' of butter	00 04 06
Onyons	00 00 04
ffish	00 00 04
A per of bellows for ye kitchin	00 00 06
4 Capons	00 05 10
3 neates tongues att Ashford	00 02 00
5 neates tongues att ye buchers heere	00 05 00
Giuen Sander Hart for helping things bought	00 00 06
A qrter' of porke	00 04 06
A qrter' of veale	00 02 08
A bullockes inward	00 02 06
Giuen G.Pout for help in ye kitchin	00 00 08
<8?>494 li' in one fortnight att 3 <sup>s</sup> 8 <sup>d</sup> } per score whereof 3 Chines}	04 10 04

	Sewett 12 li'	00 02 00
	A veale	01 00 00
	A piggs harslett	00 00 08
	5 yds of Kersey to make ye kitchin}	
	b<y>oy a suite.}	00 11 00
	paid Richard Bocher for ridding of 12	
	trees	00 08 00
	A Couple of rabetts	00 01 04
	Stephens iourneyes to inuite gwestes	00 01 04
	paid Thomas Woodward of maydstone for}	
	all ye dry sweete meates att ye}	
	banquett}	07 14 00
12	mending a stuppenett	00 00 02
	paid Danyell gadsby for shoing of 2	
	^per of^ beast	00 05 00
	paid ye Carrier for bringing downe 110}	
	li' weight of soape and Candles &c}	00 04 06
	paid ye other Carrier for bringing	
	wild foule	00 02 06
13	paid Deward and Wood for grubbing vp}	
	ye part of ye Shaue in hennills}	
	without ye pale}	02 00 00
	Giuen december 10. to Robert Sir}	
	Thomas Wotton his cooke for helping}	
	allmost a weeke}	01 00 00
	giuen his man for ye like	00 10 00

19 Shoing my 2 steeres 00 0<5><2>^2^ <0>10

25 - 1 - 11

[f. 49v]

1625

December	Second half yeare.	
20	paid Goodwife Hills for helping in ye} chamber and kitchin 5 weekes att} 2 <sup>s</sup> 6 <sup>d</sup> per weeke}	00 13 00
23	paid and discharged Mary Sharpe paid for 80 li' of beife taken in on ye 16. december.	01 00 00 00 14 06
24	paid Iennings ye cowper paid Oldfathers for helpe in ye} Kitchin att Ned's Christning}	00 01 06 00 01 00
	paid Richard Bocher for help in ye buttery	00 00 06
	paid him for brewing december 12 4 beere glasses 4 wine glasses	00 02 00 00 02 00 00 01 06
	A per of shoes for ye kitchin boy mending shoes for him	00 02 02 00 00 10
26	2 dozen dim' of candles <at?>}	

	1-2<6>-6 <sup>d</sup> bought att Ashford,}		
	whereof abated for 30 li' of}		
	tallow 10 <sup>s</sup> att 4 <sup>d</sup> per li'.}	00	12 06
	half a ferkin of best soape december 3	00	08 06
	paid more for help att ye Christning of		
	Ned	00	01 00
27	paid <b>[blank]</b> of Smarden, for 4 dozen}		
	pound dim' of Candles att 4 <sup>s</sup> 6 <sup>d</sup> per}		
	dozen, all spent before december}	01	04 06
30	paid Ihon Sotherden for 50 li' of		
	beefe	00	10 00
	paid him for 2 sides of small nutton	00	08 00
Iauuary			
13	paid Nicholas Pemble for 60 bushells}		
vid Iauuary	of oates att 16 <sup>d</sup> ob' per bushell}		
24.	viz. 11 <sup>s</sup> per seame, 7 seames dimd':}		
	brought home}	04	02 06
	paid Browne ye Smith for a new}		
	Coulter and a sheare}	00	07 08
	Irons to a yoake	00	01 00
	mending a forke	00	00 02
	mending of a mattocke	00	00 04
	paid Elmer for making a suite, for}		
	Canuas, lininges, buttons,}		
	pocketts, and stiffning for a suite}		
	for Bocher}	00	07 06



14	paid for 6 <b>pottle bottles of}	
	Clarett wine bought December 12.}	00 09 04
	Charges of bringing itt	00 00 06
	ffor yest	00 00 02
	paid Ihon Lucas for help abou<t>t ye	
	Christning time	00 03 06
	paid December 26 for 3 ells of canuas}	
	to make b<a?>ocher two shirtes}	00 04 00
16	Giuen att my fathers when we came	
	thence	00 04 00
19	ffor 3 gallons dimd' of Butter from}	
	mistress Spice att 3 <sup>s</sup> 4 <sup>d</sup> per gallon}	00 11 08
	ffor a Crocke	00 00 04
	paid Richard Bocher and George}	
	ffreind for fagotting of 470 of}	
	fagotts att 5 groates per <li'> 100}	
	In Henfellds shaue}	00 07 10
	paid them for Cutting of ye topps and}	
	rootes of ye same wood att ye same}	
	price}	00 07 <0>10
	paid them for ridding a part of ye	
	same shaue	00 15 00
	paid Richard Bocher for Brewing this	
	day	00 02 00
21	paid Ihonson his second payment ye}	
	full of 20 <sup>s</sup> for dressing my}	

	hopgarden}	00 08 00
23	paid ye <Bucher> Ihon Sotherden for 3} weekes beefe viz. 1<0>80 li' att} 4 <sup>d</sup> s per score}	01 16 00
	Item a qrter' of mutton	00 02 06
24	paid Sir Thomas Culpeper's warrener} for 2 dozen and 6 conyes aliue to} store my groune with att 10 <sup>s</sup> per} dozen}	01 05 00

18 - 0 - 4

**[f.50r]**

1[625]

January	Second half yeare	
24	paid my wiues houshold booke for all} houshold expences from Michaelmas} to Christmas}	01 15 11
28	Giuen a boy that brought word about} my haysta <sup>c</sup> ke that itt was} falling downe}	00 00 02
	ffor red herringes	00 00 04
	paid Ben[iamin] Browne ye smith for forgeing ploughirons	00 01 10

	ffor plates and bradds	00 01 00
	ffor a bayle and iron hoope to ye}	
	bottome of ye stable <paile> payle}	00 01 00
	ffor hobnayles for ye kitchin boyes	
	shoes	00 00 02
31	paid Frankwell for going to maydestone	
	to fetch conyes	00 01 00
February 20	paid Sotherden for 142 li' of beefe	
	att 4 <sup>s</sup> 6 <sup>d</sup> per score	01 11 10
	Sewitt 9 li'	00 03 00
	A bullockes inward	00 04 00
24	ffor forgeing of ploughirons	00 04 00
	mending a stuppenett.	00 00 04
	A haps and 2 staples	00 00 02
28	6 wodden dishes, one boll, one}	
	drinking Cupp, and 12 Spoones}	00 01 06
March		
7	paid for carrying of hopps to	
	feu <sup>r</sup> esham	00 07 00
	A grindstone for husbandmen's tooles	00 05 00
	paid Deward and Wood for making of 46}	
	rodds of hedge and dike between ye}	
	two Pickenwells and grubbing ye}	
	trees that grew out along there,}	
	att 16 <sup>d</sup> per rodd}	03 01 00
10	paid Harper vt seqquitur	

	Imprimis for a touett of bay salt	00 01 00
Att Ned's	{ffor 6 whinder's att Ned's christning	00 03 00
christning	{ffor 3 eeles	00 01 02
	{ffor egges	00 00 06
	{8 geese att 17 <sup>d</sup> per goose	00 11 04
	3 Ladles	00 00 04
	A gallon	00 00 05
	2 fothering lines	00 00 07
	2<A> sowes one att 16 <sup>s</sup> another att 11	01 07 00
	5 gallons 3 pints of butter boug<y?>ht}	
	of goodwife Pell att 3 <sup>s</sup> 4 <sup>d</sup> per}	
	gallon}	00 17 10
	<1?0> 118 li' of Cheese att 2 <sup>d</sup> per li'	00 19 08
	A branded steere bought of Potkins	06 00 00
	6 gallons of butter att 3 <sup>s</sup> 4 <sup>d</sup> bought of	
	Knocke.	01 00 00
	100 li' of Cheese att 2 <sup>d</sup> per li'	00 <0>16 08
	ffor catch of <b>[blank]</b> moules	00 02 00
	ffor pitch	00 00 08
	ffor a dayes worke about ye haystacke	00 01 00
	ffor a spade	00 01 06
	300 of quicksett for my east feild	00 01 06
	ffor ridding ye hedge along ye walnutt	
	trees	00 05 00
	paid to Richard Bocher and George}	
	Frend for ridding of Henfeildes}	

shaue}	02 02 00
paid them for ridding a little peece}	
of a shaue within ye parke}	00 15 00
paid them for fagotting vp that peece}	
of shaue, and for cutting itt out}	
being but 200 and odd fagotts}	00 09 00
greene cotton to make Anthony a	
petticoate	00 04 08
paid Edw[ard?] Nower for 2 steeres a}	
pyed one and a branded}	12 10 00
paid Gadsby for shoing of beast	00 05 00

36 - 11 - 5

[f. 50v]

1625

March

Second half yeare

---

A pound of hayle shott	00 00 02
A touett of Oatemeale	00 01 00
2 gallons of oatemeale	00 00 10
paid for making 4 bushells of oates}	
into a bushell and a halfe of}	
Oatemeale, and a peck of itt into}	

	gratts}	00 01 00
	A Seame of wheate bought of Lawty	02 00 00
	half a seame of wheate of ffowler	01 00 00
	paid Iames Henman for 2 seames of	
	wheate	03 18 00
	paid Him more for 15 bb' of wheate	03 13 02
	<giuen Harper in this reckoning>	00 00 04
13	12 li' of starch and a box	00 04 08
	half a ferkin of Soape	00 07 06
	6 gallons and 3 pints of vineger	00 06 04
	A vessell for ye vineger	00 01 00
	A baskett, Cord, and hay <k>to pack	
	vp in	00 00 08
14	paid <the?> Harper, for 2 seames of}	
	wheate bought of <b>[blank]</b> ffox}	04 00 00
	A touett <and>of pease bought of	
	master Bettenham	00 01 08
	paid Deward and wood for 2 dayes}	
	worke in felling of Pickenwell}	
	shaue}	00 05 00
	12 bb' of oates bought of <b>[blank]</b>	
	King	00 15 00
	paid my father which he had disbursed}	
	for me.}	
	Imprimis to Sotherden for 180 li'}	
	of beefe for 3 weekes whilest I was}	

	att London}	01 17 10
	ffor suett	00 00 08
	ffor Mutton	00 04 04
	<ffor>Item paid to Sir Thomas}	
	Culpeper's warrenner for 24 conyes}	
	att 10 <sup>s</sup> per dozen to store my parke}	02 00 00
	paid for 7 qrts' of sacke bought att	
	London	00 08 09
20	the Charge of Carrying of my old}	
	broken pewter vp to London by water}	
	from ffeuersham,}	00 01 06
	paid ye Charges of sending fower}	
	sackes of Hopps to London. Imprimis}	
	to ye Hoyman for ye fraight 6 <sup>s</sup> .}	
	Item towards his a(?)ckett 8 <sup>d</sup> . for}	
	wharfage waterbale and howsing 2}	
	nights --- 1 <sup>s</sup> -8 <sup>d</sup> to porters for}	
	loading them 8 <sup>d</sup> . for Cartage to haue}	
	them wayed. 8 <sup>d</sup> . to ye weighers for}	
	weighing them 1 <sup>s</sup> -6 <sup>d</sup> . giuen theire}	
	men. 2 <sup>d</sup> . for groundage of them att}	
	Summers key. 4 <sup>d</sup> . spent in ye sale}	
	of them. 3 <sup>d</sup> . Summ of all Charge}	00 11 11
	paid to master <s>Smith for ye}	
	Exchange of old pewter (^he^}	
	allowing but 6 <sup>d</sup> per li' for ye}	

	mettall of chamberpotts.) for new}	
	pewter att 2 <sup>d</sup> ob' per li' for ye}	
	exchange of 71 li'}      3/4	00 10 10
	paid ye Carrier for bringing downe	
	sugar	<b>[blank]</b>
	Item for bringing of picture frames	<b>[blank]</b>
2<1>2	ffor sweeping 4 Chimnyes	00 01 08
	paid Richard Bocher for brewing	00 02 04
	paid Gadsby for shoing of beastes	00 03 00
	paid Elnor for making ye kitchin boy}	
	a doublett and for mending his}	
	breeches and for buttones}      00 <2?>02 <1>11	
	paid Theophilus Tylghman for 30 dayes}	
	ending March. 20}	00 15 00
	paid Ihon Lucas for 10 dayes	00 05 00
24	Candles 7 li'	00 02 06
	Currantes 2 li'	00 00 09
	Brimston 2 li'	00 00 10
	garden seedes	00 01 02
	100 li' of 3d' nayles to matt a	
	Chamber	00 00 03
	<A quart of pease>	<00 00 06>

**[At this point the gathering of 12 smaller leaves, now**



consisting of 11 leaves (numbered ff. 51r - 61v) and a stub conjugate with f. 56, was inserted into the volume. The above Household expenses for 1625 continue on f. 62r where they end. Dering then starts entering his Foreign payments for 1625 on the first page of the new gathering, f. 51r.]

[f. 62r]

[March]

1625

Second half yeare

---

24	ffor forgeing of plough irons	00 02 06
	ffor 2 keyes and mending of a locke	00 01 02
	ffor bringing downe of wine	00 01 06
	paid and discharged Susan Fowler for}	
	one half yeares wages when she went}	
	from my wife to serue ye Duchess of}	
	Buckingham}	02 00 00
	giuen her ouer aboue her wages	00 05 00
	hemp 12 li'	00 06 02
	Moules 2 dozen and <4>8 caught by	
	taylour	00 02 08
	Stephen's dyett and horsemeat att	
	ffeuersham	00 03 00
	paid my wiues houshold booke for this	
	last qrter'	00 16 <0>10
May	3 paid Harper for la<->yd out by him,	

viz: In March and february vt  
sequitur:

paid Fox for 3 Crockes of butter att}			
3 <sup>s</sup> 4 <sup>d</sup> per gallon}		01	08 07
Item for fothering 6 beastes in}			
Daneford per 15 weekes}		00	07 06
paid master Bettenham for 1 bush' dim'			
of pease		00	05 00
paid Richard Bocher and George}			
Freinde for fencing and fagotting}		01	00 00
paid <b>[blank]</b> for 17 rodde of fence in}			
broade ford mill feild}		00	05 08
paid goodwife Codwell for 24 bb' of}			
tares att 2 <sup>s</sup> 4 <sup>d</sup> per bush'}		02	12 00
paid Harper for 16 bushells vt			
supra		<0?>01	14 08
paid Harper for 12 bb' of <->pease}			
att 3 <sup>s</sup> 4 <sup>d</sup> per bb'}		02	00 00
Feuersham - 15 Cowple of fish att 15 <sup>d</sup>		01	02 06
bill. 315 li' of Cheise att 2 <sup>d</sup> qr'.		02	19 05
february 2. halfe a Cade of redd herring		00	05 00
2 bb' of salt		00	06 00
<13 - 12 - 5>			
ffor bringing these		00	04 10
giuen Sander Hart		00	02 00

<Sum of this halfe yeare>

		_____	
May		<<204?>200 <1>0 <6>0>	
		<1<8?>95 - 0 - 02>	
6	paid Simon Matheu<e>wes for 11. Seames}		
	of Oates att 10 <sup>s</sup> per Seame}		05 10 00
	Item for ploughing of 6 acres wanting		
	27 p<er>erches		01 09 00
	Item for a gallon of pease		00 00 0<5>6

		_____	
25-11-8	this half {206 - 19 - 6}		
	yeare _____		
	Summ totall of this yeares		
	Expences in houshold Charge		
		_____	
		<298>305 - 1<4>3 -<1>6	
		_____	

[The Household expenses for 1625 that started on f. 46r end here. The Foreign payments for this year start on f. 51r and end on f. 57r. See note at beginning of f. 46r.]

[f.51r]

ffirst halfe yeare.

Aprill'.

fforreigne payments

2	Giuen Doctor Rowzer for aduice vpon water	00 05 00
	Horsemeate and man's meate att Ashford	00 01 04
	Wine there	00 01 04
3	paid Myles ye Carrier for all due to him	00 10 06
	Att London.	
5	Going by water there	00 01 00}
6	Giuen ye poore +	00 00 02}
7	Barber	00 02 06}
	paid vnto porters	00 00 06}
	A false scabberd	00 00 10}
	ye ffarrier had for dressing my gelding	00 04 00}
	Chamber=rent and fagotts there	00 04 00}
	Dyett by ye way home	00 07 10}
	Horsemeate this iourney	00 10 00}
	Giuen this iourney	00 09 00}
	Spent this iourney 2 <sup>li'</sup> 6 <sup>d</sup> .	
9	Horsemeat att Maydstone	00 00 06
	Wine there	00 02 00
10	Giuen att Boucghton	00 03 06
12	per of shoes for Anthony	00 01 00

	paid Arrowes ye shoemaker for all	00 01 04
15	Giuen Mihill Wood a poore man of Lenham	00 02 00
	Giuen a poore man of Charing +	00 00 06
20	Giuen att Boucghton when ^I and^ my wife lay there	0<0>1 00 06
21	Giuen att Sir Norton Knatchbulls	00 06 00
	Giuen master Lamb ye towne=clarke of} Hethe, when I was made free there}	01 02 00
	White wine and Sugar bestowed vpon ye} Mayour and Iurates and freemen of} Hethe, vpon ye same occasion, I} then being Chosen Burgess of that} port}	03 06 00
	Giuen att Oestenhanger	00 00 06
	my ordinary att Cock's hoath vpon ye 19 of April	00 02 06
	my man's meate and horse roome there	00 02 00
	Sir Thomas Wotton had of me	00 00 06
22	paid Barrett for mending of my Clocke paid and discharged Henry Norrington} att his parting all that was due} and more being <lesse then> a} quarter's wages for less then a} quarters seruice}	00 04 06      0<0>1 00 00
23	Giuen a poore man of Herriottsham +	00 00 06

24	paid for 6 yds of gold and silluer}		
	lace for my wiues best gowne}	00	17 06
29	ffor Riband for knotts for my wife	00	04 08
May 6	paid for my horses att Hethe Aprill 21	00	01 04
	paid for Shoing there, ^&c^ att		
	Boucghton May 3	00	01 <->10
	Horses att Maydston.	00	01 06
	Stephens dyett att Maydston.	00	01 06
	Wine att Maydston and Berghsted	00	04 00
	Giuen att Sir Thomas Wottons May. <3>4	00	14 00
	Giuen att my Cosen Hawles May. 2	00	05 00
	3 ells of holland att 2 <sup>s</sup> 4 <sup>d</sup> per ell:		
	bought att Ashford	00	07 00
	500 of 4d nayle bought att Ashford		
	fayre	00	01 04
	200 of 6d nayle	00	01 00
	Stephens dyett and horsemeate there	00	00 10
7	paid Browne ye smith, for shoing and		
	remouing	00	04 02
	paid Harpers charges att Maydston}		
	when he went with me, att Choice of}		
	ye knights for this shire}	00	03 04
15	mending my saddle	00	0<1>0 08
	horse and man att Ashford	00	00 04
	horse att way may. 11.	00	00 0<->6

14 - 4 - 4

**[f.51v]**

	1625.	fforraigne payments		
May.		ffirst half yeare.		
	16	{poore	+	00 00 03
		{Remouing my trunke	+	00 01 04
		{Thread	+	00 00 01
	20	{Chamber rent att London		00 02 06
		{Laundresse		00 00 06
		{A knife for my selfe		00 03 06
		{Going by water about London		00 02 00
		{Hor<e>semeate		00 15 02
		{Dyett for my self and men att London		
		{ &c		01 13 01
		{Dyett att Dartford when my Lady}		
		{ Ashbornham and my Lady Dixy Came}		
		{ downe &c}		01 00 00
		{Giuen this iourney		00 09 04
		{N L.		00 10 00
		{Stephen had of me in reckonings		00 00 05
	26	Giuen att Boucghton		00 01 00
	28	Bought a lattine booke, de Iesuitismo		00 01 00}

	{Dyett and wine this iourney between}	}	
	{ 27 of may and 2 of Iune when I went}	}	
	{ to Bulloine in ffrance and returned}	}	
	{ home <yett> I dyetted most meales}	}	
	{ with ye countesses of Buckingham}	}	
	{ and Denbigh' &c - viz. for me and 2}	}	
	{ men}	}	02 18 06}
	{Horsemeate	}	01 07 08}
	{Giuen	}	00 14 09}
	{poore Irish man att Bulloine +	}	00 00 06}
	{A bridle per of stirrups and leathers	}	00 03 00}
	{ffor shoing this iourney	}	00 01 00}
	{Thread and pins	}	00 00 02}
	{paid for my passage by shipp from}	}	
	{ Bulloine to Douer}	}	00 15 00}
	{giuen the boatesman brought me on	}	
	{ shore	}	00 00 06}
	{N L. his iourney	}	00 0<6>8 08}
	{ffor my Chamber rent att bulloine 2	}	
	{ nights	}	00 08 00}
Iune.			
<5>6	paid for shoing my gelding		00 01 08
7	paid Leonard ffoster for his dyett}		
	and for horsemeat when I sent him}		
	from London}		00 02 10
15	between ye 9th and ye 15th of Iune}		



	when I and my wife, Sir Peter and}	
	my sister &c were att Douer and}	
	Canterbury attending vpon my}	
	promise to wayte on ye Duke and}	
	Countess of Buckingham &c. viz:}	
	spent in all - <8> 6-17-0 whereof}	
	Sir Peter paid 2 <sup>li</sup> '.}	04 17 00
20	Giuen Richard Spice for making of a	
	bond	00 01 00
	paid Ihon Barton for 3 qrters' of a}	
	yeares wages, and so Discharged of}	
	him}	0<0>4 02 06
	paid and discharged Robert King for}	
	all his time and 2 <sup>s</sup> giuen him}	00 12 00
22	paid master Gibbert Kinder for one}	
	halfe yeares vsance of 100 <sup>li</sup> '}.	05 00 00
	7 yds of dymety and ye drawing of}	
	itt and blacke worstead to worke}	
	itt to make my <wh> wife a}	
	petticoate}	01 08 00
23.et 26.	ye Sergeants fee to ye parlyament	
	house	00 02 00
	ye C<h>learkes fee	00 02 06
	giuen ye vnder Clarkes	00 01 00
	A Catalogue of ye Knights burgesses	
	and barons	00 05 00

Chamber rent att London	00 07 00
Going by water to and from London, and there	00 16 00
Hackneyes and posthorse fromm Grauesend home	00 16 00
<Chamber rent att London	00>
skere(?)	00 03 00

30 - 15 - &lt;5&gt;5

**[f.52r]**

	1625	fforraigne Payments.	
Iune.		ffirst halfe yeare	
		Dyett for me and my man	00 12 08
		Horsemeate	00 03 06
		Giuen	00 06 10
		N L. this iourney	00 03 00
	28	A new spring for my watch	00 10 00
		giuen Andrew Hills	00 00 06
Iune	4	Giuen for 2 mastiffes <a?>b<t?>ought}	
		att feuersham, to be giuen to my}	
		Lord Duke of Buckingham his grace}	01 01 00
		giuen Ihon Hunt for fetching them	00 01 06
		dd' of a letter about them	00 00 06

11	A booke of ye orders appointed in} time of pestilence}	00 00 06
	Dyett, and going by water and other} Charges for stephen to London and} backe}	00 13 00
	Giuen him	00 01 04
	{paid for Charges for schooling &c of} { George Elton vntill michaelmas}	00 13 06
	dd' master Royden before hand	00 05 00
	An assesse for ye poore of Ashford} when ye infection of ye plague was} there}	00 00 06
	An assesse for ye poore of Pluckley	00 13 04
20	Giuen ye poore of Ashford ! att a generall fast	00 01 00
25	Giuen Ihon <Lu^c^us> Luccas att his marriage	00 11 00
26	The booke of ye forme of prayer, and} orders for fasting this time of} visitation &c}	00 01 00
28	paid for making a bond: to Richard Spice	00 01 00
	Giuen att Eastwell parke gate	00 01 00
	Dd' to my wife to pay master Iacques} vpon a bargaine made before ^we^} were marryed: viz: for a little}	

	Clocke giuen her}	<10?>8 00 00
Iuly: 29	Spent whent I went to ye parliament	
August 15.	att Oxford between Iuly 29. and	
	August 15. viz: In Dyett	02 <0>15 00
	Horsemeate and shoing	01 06 10
	Lodging in Oxford for one night	00 10 00
	Giuen in this iourney att Peckham,}	
	att Brasen nose College, att Merton}	
	College, to ye library keepers, and}	
	by ye way}	02 06 08
	poore by ye way	+ 00 01 08
	poore of London	+ 00 05 00
	The Catalogue of ye bookes in Oxford	
	Library	00 02 04
	Syngenia Caroli Butler	00 00 06
	N L.	01 09 06
	Sum: totall of this iourney.	
	8 <sup>li'</sup> .-17 <sup>s</sup> -6 <sup>d</sup> .	
August 10	paid master William Bradshaw vpon his}	
	returne from fflorence 5 for one}	
	viz: rec[eiue]d of him in may <20 <sup>s</sup> >}	
	1623. 20 <sup>s</sup> . and paid now vnto him}	
	5 <sup>li'</sup> . so in all}	04 00 00
17	Giuen att Eastwell when my wife lay	
	there	00 18 00
18	Giuen Thomas wild	00 01 00

22	wine att Wye etc	00 02 00
	Giuen Sir Timothy Thornhill his boy	00 01 00
25	Spent and giuen att Eastwell when my}	
	doggs killed a bucke and I tooke ye}	
	say}	00 05 06
	paid for 5 per of gloues for Nicholas	
	Aspall 1<2>620	00 03 00
	paid Ihon Marden for all C<h>larkes}	
	wages due till midsommer Last}	00 03 02
September 2	Giuen att Eastwell	00 01 00
8	Strapps to my saddle	00 00 10
	3 gyrthes for my saddle	00 0<0>1 00
	Giuen on munday last att my Lord	
	Tenhams'	00 01 00
	ffor shoing of my oxen	00 04 <0>10
	poore +	00 01 00
10	Giuen att Eastwell to ye Keeper when}	
	I tooke say and my doggs killed a}	
	brace of buckes}	00 05 00

29 - 7 - 6

September	ffirst half yeare	
18	paid master moter for dim' seame of} oates taken of him in Iune 1622.) which he neuer asked for vntill now} att 15 <sup>d</sup> per bushell}	00 05 00
	paid him for a looking glasse	00 07 00
24	paid for 6 yds of Cobweblane att 2 <sup>s</sup> 6 <sup>d</sup> for my wife	00 15 00
	Giuen ffrancis Ianyuer(?) for veiwing} of ffishpoole wood}	00 01 00
	Giuen att eastwell	00 01 00
25	paid for liuery Cloath bought long since	0<0>1 10 00
26	Halfe a bushell of Tarras	00 01 06
	paid for bringing of itt to Surre<e?>nden	00 00 06
October 6	paid and discharged Leonard ffoster} from the time of his Comming march} <b>[blank]</b> vnto this day being halfe a} yeare and 3 weekes}	02 05 00
September 24	paid Ihon Tyle ye mason for a months} worke att 10 <sup>d</sup> per diem for himselfe,} and 6 <sup>d</sup> per diem for his man beside} theire dyett, wanting one day}	01 10 08
25	paid for bringing of 3 loade of tyles} viz: 1500 att a loade, from walter}	

	mund his k<e?>oll to my house}	00 09 00
28	paid Walter Mund for 11500 of tyles}	
	att 10 <sup>s</sup> 8 <sup>d</sup> per 1000}	06 02 00
	Item for 100 of Corner tyles and	
	gutter tyles	00 05 00
October 4	per of stockins for ye Child bought by	
	Harper	00 00 10
	paid for a blacke mare for ye Coache}	
	bought of Thomas Hall of Hoathfeild}	
	then 4 yeare old and ye vayle}	05 10 00
	paid this half yeare but vncertaine	
	when. viz.	
may. 20	A per of kniues for my wife	00 05 00
	Bables for Anthony.	00 01 04
Iune. 28	{greene stuffe for a Coate for him	01 04 00
	{greene silke and gold lace for itt 4	
	{ ounces	01 04 00
Iuly. 1.	paid Danyell ffuller for 60 bushells}	
	of lime viz: a loade dim': att 12 <sup>s</sup> }	
	per loade, and 5 <sup>s</sup> bringing}	01 03 00
11	A setting steele	00 00 10
	22 yds of linnen to make <b>[blank]</b> per	
	of course sheetes	0<0>1 01 00
28	paid and discharged Owen Iones for 5	
	weekes	00 09 00
September 28	ffor 2 beddmatts	00 04 06

---

	paid for 3 per of shoes for Anthony	00 03 02
	A per of stockins for him	00 00 11
	paid Theophilus Tylghman for all his}	
	worke beside hay making and}	
	haruesting}	01 03 00
Nouember 4	paid Harry ffisher all wages due	
	vntill michaelmas	02 00 00
	paid Stephen Kennard half a yeares}	
	wages due att Michaelmas}	02 10 00
	paid Ihon Hunt for all his worke, due}	
	to him att our Lady day}	01 05 00
	<Giuen william Harper october 4>	<01 00 00>
	Item paid him for one full halfe yeare	05 10 00
	giuen William Harper october 4	01 00 00
May. 20	{A new key to my trunke	00 01 06
<N L> Iune}	{paid ye taylour for worke for my wife	00 09 06
Iuly.}	{Item for worke for Anthony	00 04 00
August}	{Charges when we sent for priscilla	00 01 04
September}	{mending my mans saddle	00 02 00
	{ffor lining one hatt	00 01 08
	{ffor lining 2 hatts with russett	00 03 08
	{ffor mending bootes	00 03 00
	{paid ye smith for shoing	00 06 00
	{4d. 5d. and 6d nayles this half yeare	01 00 07



41 - 1 - 6.

---

Summ totall of forraigne expences  
this half yeare.

115 - 8 - 9

**[f.53r]**

1625

October

Second half yeare.

8	3 yds of white Cotton att 1 <sup>s</sup> -8 <sup>d</sup> per yd}	
	to make Childrens blanketts}	00 05 00
	6 yds of Dimittee att 2 <sup>s</sup> 4 <sup>d</sup> per yd to}	
	make 2 wastcoates for my wife}	00 14 00
	A psalter for Anthony.	00 01 00
13	paid goodman Hills for 3 dayes worke}	
	for himself and his boy in setting}	
	of ye Cesterne att Mosewell Spring}	00 04 00
15	paid Ihon Tyle for 12 dayes worke in}	
	mending and repaying ye house vt}	
	supra September 24}	00 16 00
16	A per of stockins for my wife	00 05 06
	A per of stockins for my boy	00 01 04
8	12 ells of holland to make smockes}	

	for my wife and shirts for}	
	Antho[n]y. att 2 <sup>s</sup> 8 <sup>d</sup> per ell}	01 12 00
	paid Theophilus Tylghman for 3 dayes	
	worke	00 01 06
15	paid Theophilus Tylghman for a weekes	
	worke	00 06 00
17	Giuen Leonard ffoster for his Cloake}	
	when he went away}	00 14 00
	paid Ihon Tyle and his man for one	
	dayes worke	00 01 04
18	Giuen mistress Hayman ye midwife for}	
	being heere 3 whole dayes}	00 10 00
21	Giuen att Eastwell	00 02 00
22	paid Theophilus Tylghman for 5 dayes	00 02 06
	paid Richard Bocher for 5 dayes work	00 02 06
	paid for my first subsedy due to	
	K[ing] Charles	01 00 00
29	paid Theophilus Tylghman for 5 dayes	
	work	00 02 06
	paid Richard Bocher for 5 dayes work	00 02 06
	paid for my first fifteene to K[ing]	
	Charles	00 04 00
30	paid ye charges when I sent to]	
	Chelsy for my Lady Ashbornham}	00 10 00
	Giuen to George Elton's vse ! att	
	Battersey	+ 00 05 06

	ffor wallnutts att 4 <sup>d</sup> per 100 to}	
	sett in ye best garden}	00 02 02
Nouember 4	A knife for ye Kitchin boy	00 00 04
	giuen Whitelockes boy for going of an	
	errand	00 00 02
7	giuen att my Cosen Hawles	00 03 10
	giuen att Berghsted	00 00 08
	Spent in wine there	00 04 00
	paid vnto Bess ffisher for vse of}	
	mony due vnto her Nouember 29}	04 00 00
	memorandum: paid vnto her likewise by}	
	my Cosen H. Hawle, about ye}	
	midde of may for halfe a yeares}	
	vse of 100 <sup>li</sup> d <sup>per</sup> ue May. 29}	04 10 00
12	paid Theophilus Tylghman for 11 dayes	
	worke	00 05 06
	paid Richard Bocher for 8 dayes worke	00 04 00
	<Item for brewing>	<00 02 00>
13	paid Ben[iamin] Browne for all shoing	00 04 03
	1000 of 4d nayles	00 03 04
October 8	{6 yds of white inkle	00 00 03
	{silke riband	00 0<0>1 03
9	{ffor shoing	00 03 02
	{A pipe key for ye parke lodge	00 00 08
29	{1400 of 4d nayles	00 04 08
Nouember		

16	paid for 550 of quicksett att 8 <sup>d</sup> per}	
	100 taken vp about Charing hill,}	
	for my east feild}	00 03 08
20	2000 of 4d nayles	00 06 08
	Shoing my roane gelding	00 01 08
	A round nett for ye warrenner	00 01 06
	yearne to mend ye Cony=hay	00 00 02

19 - 5 - 1

**[f. 53v]**

1625

Nouember	Second half yeare	
22	4 gilt knobbs for ye bedd in ye parlour chamber	00 10 00
--	6 Venice beere glasses and ye box	00 11 00
	A Case of kniues	00 10 00
	Giuen att Knoll att ye E[arl] of Dorsetts	00 04 00
23	-- Giuen att Peckam att Sir William Twisdens	00 05 06
	Spent att Maydstone	00 00 06
	Barber t<h?>here	00 01 00
27	paid Ionas Parker for 3 dayes vse of	

	his mare	00 02 00
--	Giuen a messenger that brought a }	
	letter from Sir Roger Twisden}	00 02 00
30	{paid ye glasyer for 58 quarryes of	
	{ glasse	00 04 06
	{ffor Sodering of 3<7?>1 foote of att	
	{ 2 <sup>d</sup> ob' per foote	00 05 0<0>2
	{New leading two casements	00 01 00
	paid goodman Simonson for 25 yds}	
	^dim':^ of linnen to make sheetes}	
	att 1 <sup>s</sup> per yd}	0<0?>1 05 00
	A hatt for Anthony	00 05 00
	Letters	00 00 03
	2 padlockes with 3 keyes apeece	00 04 06
	paid Ihon Marden for 6 skinnes 3 tand	
	3 white	00 04 06
December 1	Giuen att Mer sham.	00 00 06
	poore +	00 00 06
2	3000 of 4d nayles	00 10 00
	paid ye smith for other worke	00 00 0<9>2
	{paid stephen vt sequitur. Imprimis	
	{ gloues for my wife	00 02 00
	{Horsemeate	00 02 08
	{ffor nayling	00 00 04
	{ffor <1?<->0?>^5^ meales	00 <14>03 0<0>4
	{ffire	00 00 04

	{giuen	00 01 04
5	Giuen att Mersham	00 05 06
	giuen att Eastwell	00 00 06
	giuen the midwife mistress Ely, and}	
	ye nurse att Eastwell when Sir}	
	W<i>illiam Twisden, my mother and I}	
	did Christen George ffinch this day}	
	to each of them 22 <sup>s</sup> }	02 04 00
5	Giuen att Kennington Church	00 00 06
8	Giuen mistress Ely ye midwife for}	
	bringing my wife to bedd of <there?>}	
	a sonne}	03 00 00
	giuen master Ashborne that brought a}	
	gilt Cupp from my Lord Gray to ye}	
	Christ<i>ning of ned}	01 02 00
	giuen William Esday who brought a}	
	gilt pott from my Lady Wentworth}	
	then}	00 10 00
	M.B.NL:	00 05 06
10	Giuen goodwife Rutting for keeping in}	
	my wife 5 weekes}	01 05 00
13	100 of nayles	00 00 04
	2 yds dim' of shagg bayes to make my}	
	wife a petticoate}	00 10 00
	4 yds of Cobbwebb lane for my wife}	
	when she lay in}	00 08 00

	Oyle for ye Coache	00 01 00
	Blanketts for ye Child	00 06 00
	3 yds ^more^ of white Cotton att 20 <sup>d</sup> per yd	00 05 00
	<A> paid <of>Theophilus Tilghman} for all worke ended december 4}	00 02 06
	A per of shoes for my wife	00 02 00
15	Giuen att Eastwell	00 00 06

8 - 13 - 3

**[f.54r]**

December	1625	
16	2 Course tykes for seruingmen's bedds Tyke for 2 bolsters 6 yds att 16 <sup>d</sup> per yd	00 16 00 00 08 00
17	paid Browne ye Smith for shoing ffor iron pinnes for a bedd 3000 of 4d nayles	00 02 05 00 00 03 00 10 00
18	paid to ye watching att shorne Cliffe bringing a letter from London	00 01 06 00 00 04
20	paid Richard Spice for halfe yeares vse of 100 <sup>li'</sup>	04 00 00
21	Giuen ye poore prisoners of Maydstone	

	goale	+	00 02 00
	paid Ihon woulton for 14 yds of white}		
	stuffe to make my wife a gowne att}		
	2 <sup>s</sup> 2 <sup>d</sup> }		01 10 00
24	3 yds of yeallow cotton att 19 <sup>d</sup> per yd}		
	to make Ned his first coate}		00 04 09
	2 yds of fine peneston att 2 <sup>s</sup> 4 <sup>d</sup> to}		
	make him petticoates}		00 04 08
	paid Theophilus Tylghman for all his		
	work		00 08 03
	<2>4 Almanackes		00 00 04
	Inkle for stooles		00 00 06
	<4 dozen beere glasses>		<00 02 00>
	<4 wine glasses		00 01 06>
	paid Arroes for 2 per of shoes for		
	Anthony		00 02 04
	ffor thread		00 00 02
	<A per of> giuen to ye shoemakers box		00 00 06
26	14 ells 3 qrters' of Canuas att 15 <sup>d</sup> per}		
	ell to make 2 bedds and 2 bolsters}		00 18 06
	<3 ells of Canuas att 16 <sup>d</sup> per ell to}		00 04 00>
<29>30	Giuen att Eastwell		00 01 00
	giuen helpers when ye coach was		
	ouerthrowne		00 0<0>1 00
31	Giuen to make vp ye fee of a Doe sent}		
	me from Eastwell vnto my fathers}		



	house, he paying 11 <sup>s</sup> }	00 04 00
January 3	Giuen Sir Norton Knatchbull's	
vid. January 24.	messenger	00 02 06
4	paid for Composition in Pluckley	00 05 06
	Composition in little Chart	00 02 10
5	Assesse to ye poore of Pluckley	00 06 08
9	Supper att maydestone	00 05 00
	Giuen att moate	00 02 00
11	per of Course stockins	00 04 06
12	giuen in Canterbury Church	00 00 06
	giuen att Chil<l>ham Church	00 00 06
	giuen att master Deane Bargraues	00 04 00
	Horsemeate att Canterbury	00 05 00
13	paid Browne ye smith for 1000 4d	
	nayles	00 03 04
	ffor shoing	00 03 02
	paid Ihon Ellmer ye tayler vt	
	sequitur: Imprimis for making 2}	
	dimittee wastcoates for my wife}	00 01 04
	ffor making her white gowne and	
	wastcoate	00 03 00
	ffustian for ye stayes and to bordure	
	yat gowne	00 00 08
	ffor making Anthonys greene coate 2 <sup>s</sup> 6 <sup>d</sup>	
	silk 7 <sup>d</sup> canuas 4 <sup>d</sup>	00 03 04
	ffor making my wife a shagg	

	p<->eticoate	00 00 08
	for making little Ned a coate 3}	
	wastcoates and for fustian &c}	00 04 08
	N L ye Last iourney	00 03 02
14	A yd of w[hi?]t[e?] Cotton for Ned	00 01 04
	A band pott	00 00 10
	A per of hose for ned	00 00 06
	pinnes 2000	00 01 06

13 - 3 - 0

**[f. 54v]**

1625

January	Second half yeare	
15	A per of gloues for Anthony	00 01 00
	paid Ihon Lucas for a iourney to Douer	00 03 00
	Giuen Robert Pell when He brought me}	
	my mastiff dogg whickh his father}	
	had kept}	00 01 00
19	paid ffrankwell for leading a	
	mastiffe to Douer	00 02 06
20	Giuen att Eastwell	00 02 00
	dd' to my Lady Ashbornham, to pay for}	
	a gowne for my wife bought a greate}	

	while since viz.}	10 00 00
24	paid Thomas Tilghman for 1100 of}	
	quicksett att 6 <sup>d</sup> per 100}	00 05 06
	paid Theophilus Tylghman for 19}	
	dayes ending vpon January 21}	00 09 06
<hr/>		
	paid these things layde out by my wife	
	but not belonging to ye houshold	
	booke, last qrter'	
	Imprimis Giuen to Goodwife Rutting	
	october 7.	00 02 00
	Needles and laces October 31	00 00 04
	Item yd dim' of bone lace	00 00 06
	giuen my fathers Coachman	00 00 06
	giuen Meg Codwell for working a}	
	breadth of my wiues petticoate.}	
	Nouember 16}	00 02 00
	powder blew Nouember 22	00 00 01
	A maske for my wife	00 01 08
	Blew thread 29	00 00 02
	ffor Rushes december 3	00 00 04
	Giuen Stephen Pennard by my wife	
	december 12	00 02 00
	dd' to nurse <Simonson> ^marketman^	
	for soape and candles	00 05 00
	giuen nurses mayd then. december 17	00 01 00

p<d>er of hose and per of sle<u>eues  
     for Ned 00 00 08  
 per of shoes for him 00 00 06  
 3 qrters' of lace for him 00 00 09  
 3 qrters' of tufted Canuas for him 00 01 04  
 25 paid **[blank]** Long for 300 of quicksett 00 01 06  
     paid him for 400 more 00 02 00  
     paid **[blank]** Price for 250 of  
         quicksett 00 0<0?>1 0<9>3  
 Giuen goodman Sutton's man for}  
     comming from douer to me about ye}  
     doggs} 00 02 00  
 26 paid **[blank]** Long for 300 of quicksett 00 01 06  
     Giuen Stephen 00 01 00  
 27 paid Thomas Tylghman for 200 of  
     quicksett 00 01 00  
 28 paid ye widow champneys for half a}  
     yeares vse of <1?>100<sup>li</sup>', and ye}  
     principall paid in} 04 00 00  
     paid Stephen vt sequitur: Imprimis for  
         shoing 00 01 06  
     Giuen in my iourney about ye knights  
         of ye shire by him 00 00 08  
     ffor a linke 00 00 04  
     ffor horsemeate 00 01 02  
     ffor going by water 00 00 02

paid for dying of an old damaske}  
 petticoate of my wiues} 00 04 06  
 paid B. Browne for 1000 of 4d nayles 00 03 04  
 Item for shoing 00 01 05  
 paid **[blank]** Deward and **[blank]** Wood}  
 for making 45 roddes of double dike}  
 att 8<sup>d</sup> one and 1<sup>d</sup> ye other as they}  
 reckoned itt, but rather 7<sup>d</sup> one and}  
 2<sup>d</sup> ye other and for laying 3 rowes}  
 of quicksett and setting one other}  
 vpright: <att> on ye south and East}  
 side of my east feild there being}  
 19 roddes on ye south, and 15 rodds}  
 on ye east from ye middle gate to}  
 ye corner, and 11 rodds from that}  
 corner to ye hedge and stile by}  
 greate pickenwell hedge. which}  
 eleuen rodds they made in 2 dayes}  
 dim'} 01 13 06

18 - 19 - 2

January	Second half yeare	
29	Giuen Thomas and Andrew Hills	00 00 09
February	{poore	00 00 0<7?>9
between 1.	{A fiddle for little Anthony	00 01 00
and ye 20.	{Roome to see ye K[ing]s going to	
att London.	{ parliament	00 13 04
	{A beauer hatt	02 02 00
	{paid for my white satten doublett}	
	{ Cutt in panes razed, without any}	
	{ lace, and for all ye stuffe satten,}	
	{ taffaty, <bla?> buttons &c, and}	
	{ making. whereof ye satten and}	
	{ taffaty 3-14-0}	05 04 00
	{A booke of ye monuments in Paules	00 00 06
	{Barber	00 03 06
	{A per of riding bootes	00 12 00
	{Soaling a per of bootes	00 01 00
	{paid for new hatching of my guilt}	
	{ rapier, for a new veluett scabberd,}	
	{ a Cappcase and false scab[er]d}	01 16 00
	{5 bookes att ye second hand	00 16 00
	{paid Laundress	00 05 00
	{A linke	00 00 04
	{Cloake bagg stringes 2 per	00 01 06
	{A booke for mustering	00 00 06
	{A Coppy of ye names of ye parliament	

{ men	00 05 00
{{6 per of gloues for my wife	00 06 06
{{A purse for her	00 02 06
{{A little silluer locke and key to hang	
{{ in her hair	00 05 00
{{other toyes for her	00 00 06
{pens	00 01 00
{blacke leades	00 00 03
{A generall bill of ye plague 1603. et	
{ 1625	00 00 03
{Another booke of mustering	00 00 08
{4 large new pewter Candlestickes	00 09 00
{A bandpott, 2 Chamberpotts, and 2}	
{ flagons for beere}	01 04 00
{A Close stoole without a pan	00 06 06
{A fiddle for Anthony	00 01 00
{bought of master Crofton att ye signe	
{ of ye bl[ack] Eagle - <->ne<r>ere	
{ popes head ally, february 17.	
{Imprimis 6 high table Chaires att 16 <sup>s</sup>	04 16 00
<b>[the cost of each chair was added in pencil]</b>	
{one greate Chaire with wodden armes	01 10 00
{6 high stooles att 10 <sup>s</sup>	03 00 00
{one Cupboard Cloath	03 05 00
{A side board Carpett	03 05 00
{All these of turky worke with white	

{ ground.	
{Buckarum Couers to all ye Chaires and	
{ stooles	01 10 00
{Matts to packe these in.	00 04 02
{4 peeces of matt to matt a Chamber}	
{ being 30 yds a peece att 4 <sup>s</sup> 6 <sup>d</sup> per}	
{ peece}	00 18 00
{2 pound of packthread	00 01 04
{2 needles	00 00 06
{Mending my white doublett	00 04 00
{A white fustian wastcoate buttoned	00 14 00
{A knife	00 01 02
{Chamber rent att master Hydes for 17	
{ nights	01 00 00
{ffire there	00 05 00
{A booke of ye postures of souldiers	00 02 06
{{4 ounces dim' of ashcolour lace att 2 <sup>s</sup> }	
{{ 4 <sup>d</sup> per ounce to lay vpon my wiues}	
{{ petticoate 3 doz. 8}	00 10 06
{{1 ounce dim' of coloured silkes for my	
{{ wife	00 03 00
{Toyes for Anthony	00 00 06
{A booke of armes of ye baronetts	
{ painted	0<0?>2 10 00



[f. 55v]

1625

Second half yeare

Charge of portage. 6<sup>d</sup>.

	Candles	00 00 10}
	Going by water	00 04 00}
	Giuen att this time being in London	00 16 00}
	Dyett for me and my man 18 dayes	04 06 05}
	Horsemeate there	01 11 06}
	porter	00 01 00}
	per of stirrup leathers	00 01 00}
	mending my saddle	00 00 08}
	Shoing	00 00 04}
	Giuen att Sir Peter wrothes	00 05 00}
20	Giuen Thomas	00 01 00}
24	Shoing	00 03 04}
	2000 of 4d nayles	00 06 08}
25	paid for Carrying of my trunke to London	00 05 00}
	bringing downe a vessell of vineger	00 02 06}
28	Giuen poore +	00 00 09}
	<6 dishes, one boll, 12 spoones, and}	}
	a <cupp> Cupp all of wood}	0 01 06>}

	Giuen Thomas and Andrew	00 00 08
march:		
4	paid ye Carrier for bringing a box of 44 li' weight	00 02 06
	Giuen Sir Nicholas Tufton's man that} brought A Coate for Anthony}	00 01 00
5	<Giuen> to a messenger with a letter	00 00 06
7	paid for bringing household stuffe from} London to ffeuersham by Water}	00 10 00
	bringing ye same from thence home	00 12 00
	Giuen nurse Simonson for tending Anthony	00 02 06
11	Giuen Marden ye glouer for keeping a} dogg for me}	00 02 00
	paid for bringing downe from London 2} bands and Letters for my wife}	00 01 00
13	paid my Cosen Bringborn vt sequitur: Imprimis for one peece of matt for a} Chamber being 30 yds}	00 04 06
	2 per of bellowes	00 03 00
	A Close stoole pan of pewter weighing 6 li' att 1 <sup>s</sup> . ob'	00 06 06
	ffor portage of these and other things	00 00 11
	<A?>ffor wharfage and water bale	00 01 00
--14	paid and made euen with my father vt} sequitur.}	

	for ye Conducting of Souldiers}	
	doune into sussex}	00 05 00
	paid for making vp of tw tiffany}	
	ruffes for my wife, and starching}	
	them}	00 08 00
	paid for a box to bring them downe in	00 00 06
20	paid for generall bills of ye plague	
	for hal<d>f a yeare	00 02 00
	ffor sending a letter to Sir Thomas	
	Wotton	00 00 02
	ffor bringing a trunke from ye water}	
	side to my cosen Bringborne}	00 00 02
21	paid ye Carrier for bringing downe a	
	muskett	00 00 08
	giuen ye Carriers boy	00 00 03
22	paid my brother Henry for all by him	
	L[ai]d out viz:	
	Imprimis for his charges and Ihon}	
	Wotton's when they went to}	
	Canterbury and Sandwiche on my}	
	busines}	01 04 00
	per of stockins for Anthony	00 01 03
	paid Ihon Lucas for going to London	00 05 00
	ffor fustian to make ye Child a}	
	wastcoate and for making itt}	00 01 00
	ffor making Anthony a petticoate	00 00 03

ffor making my wife a petticoate	00 05 00
for altering a gowne for my wife	00 01 00

13 - &lt;1&gt;8 - 4

**[f.56r] [The first two letters of "Iuly" are written at the top of the verso of the stub conjugate with f.56, the last two at the top of the left-hand column of f.56r]**

1625

Iuly

paid vnto Ihon Bocher of Maundfeldes}	
ye last payment due vnto him, being}	
the remainder of 190 <sup>li</sup> , for his}	
house and land in Pluckley called}	
maundfelds alias Maundeuiles.}	100 00 00
paid my part of ye Charges of the}	
fine he paying for ye dedimus}	
potestatem, and for once renewing}	
20 <sup>s</sup> . as by agreement he was to do,}	
so I payd}	0<0>1 02 06
Giuen vnto Mary Bocher wife of Ihon,}	
for her Consent in leuying ye fine}	01 00 00
<pd>Giuen Richard Spice for <making>}	
^drawing^ and engrossing ye}	

writings belonging to this sale and}	
purchase}	00 11 00
paid <b>[blank]</b> Bridge for thatching}	
there he and his seruaunt att 2 <sup>s</sup> }	
<per>4 <sup>d</sup> per d<aie?>iem}	01 10 00
paid him for wiftes	00 02 00
Sent thither 5 loade of strawe worth	00 16 06

105 - 2 - 0.

-----

Houshold booke this yeare.	305 13 06
fforraigne payments	378 12 05

Total of all  
this yeare 1625

684 - 5 - 11

[stub]

[stub verso]

Iu [see note at beginning of f.56r]

[f.57r]

1625

March

Second half yeare.

	paid [blank] Long for 400 of quicksett	00 02 00
	paid Theophilus Tylghman for 12 dayes	00 06 00
	paid Ihon Lucas for 4 dayes	00 02 00
<hr/>		
	paid goodwife Pollard for worke for my wife	00 03 00
	giuen a messenger from Eastwell	00 00 06
	34 yds of riband for shoestringes of} watchett and of Crimson}	00 08 09
	3(?) yds of h<e?>aire colour for my wife	00 02 00
	blacke string for my wife	00 00 02
23	giuen att Eastwell	00 02 00
24	per of gloues for Anthony	00 00 04
	paid Bayly ye Sawyer in part of	

	payment	00 12 00
	paid Richard Rickard his half yeares	
	wages	01 10 00
	paid Ihon Batherst from Bartholmew}	
	tyde to michaelmas}	00 10 06
	paid him his half yeares wages, att	
	5 <sup>li</sup> ' 10 <sup>s</sup> per annum	02 15 00
	paid ye Smith for shoing	00 03 00
	1000 of 4d nayles	00 03 04
	paid Stephen what he layd out viz:}	
	for dyett and horsemeate when he went}	
	to find a blacke gelding but Could}	
	not with Norman in his Company}	00 09 10
25	paid master Rowley for a part of ye}	
	visitation of Kent tricked in}	
	colours}	01 00 00
	paid him for drawing two draughtes of}	
	all my Armes vncoloured with}	
	Creastes}	00 08 00
	_____	
	2 per of sleeues for Ned	00 01 02
	Tape, laces &c	00 00 04
	giuen Thomas wild	00 00 06
	<g>paid master Cuddington for worke	
	done att Surrenden this lent, viz:	
	ffor my first wiues picture att length	11 00 00

	ffor my owne picture	06 00 00
	ffor my wiues picture	06 00 00
	ffor my brother H[enry] D[ering]	
	picture and frame	02 00 00
	ffor frames for ye other pictures	01 15 00
	giuen to his man	00 05 00
	beside my father paid for Anthonys	
	picture and ye frame <5?> 5-10-0	
	and for my grandfathers - 1-15-0	
<hr/>		
	paid Ihon Hunt ye remainder of his	
	wages	04 05 00
April 22	paid H.Fisher his half yeares wages	02 00 00
24	paid Stehen Kennard his wages	02 10 00
May 3	paid Harper vt sequitur: for oyle for	
	ye coach	00 01 10
	paid Admund for 2 per of shoes for my}	
	Lady}	00 04 00
	Item for a per for ye Child Ned.	00 00 06

-----  
 <->45<7?> - <0?><1?>1 - <8?>9.

---

Sum of this half yeare.

157 - 11 - 8



---

Summ totall of this <halfe> ^whole^  
yeare <for> in forraigne payments.

273 - 10 - 5

[f.57v]

1626.

ffirst half yeare

March

2<2?>8	paid for new <h>whiting ye seeling in}	
	ye wainscott Chamber, and of ye}	
	stayre Case there, and for new}	
	Colouring ye window there in oyle}	00 09 06
	paid Bayly ye sawyer for 950	01 02 06

April

1	paid Isaack Lariman for 4 dayes dim'	
	att 17 <sup>d</sup>	00 06 06
	ffor bringing downe frames for}	
	pictures from London}	00 03 00
	ffor bringing downe a vessell of oyle	00 00 06
4	Giuen ffrankwell for going to	
	Canterbury	00 01 00
6	4 yds of Cobbwebb lane for my wife	00 10 00

	4 tinne pannes, a dredger, an apple}		
	roaster and &c}	00	06 00
	A brasse Candlesticke	00	02 06
	paid Ihon Hunt for 6 dayes worke	00	08 06
	paid him more for 9 dayes dim'	00	1<2>1(?) 08
	Item for a stone pott	00	01 00
	Item for quicksett	00	00 03
8. 9. 10.	A ruffe and 2 per of Cuffes	01	09 00
	A dozen of handkercheifes	00	13 00
	12 quire of Venice demy paper	01	00 00
	A feather black and yellow giuen to H.	00	05 06
	Dyett and horsemeat this iourney	00	14 00
	Giuen this iourney 5 <sup>s</sup> .		<b>[blank]</b>
	<b>[cost added in pencil]</b>		
	going by water	00	00 06
13	paid Frankwell for going to Canterbury	00	01 00
14	paid <b>[blank]</b> for Cutting out an old		
	tree	00	02 00
	paid him for making of 1600 of}		
	shingles att 12 <sup>d</sup> per 100}	00	16 00
16	paid Theophilus Tilghman for 20 dayes	00	10 00
	paid my assesse to ye poore of little}		
	Chart for last yeare viz: 1625}	00	03 06
	Item paid Nicholas Mason for bringing}		
	downe 80 li' of pewter ^a^}	00	00 10
	Item for bringing itt by water to		

	feuersham	00 00 08
	paid Thomas Norman for a black Mare}	
	aet. 9. for ye Coache}	10 00 00
17	paid stephen Newenden his <-> wages}	
	for being Sexton 8 <sup>d</sup> and giuen him}	
	4 <sup>d</sup> }	00 01 00
	Giuen Ihon Hunts wife for attending}	
	little <Ned> Ned before she was}	
	married}	00 05 00
19	Lace and <F>fustian to my wyues	
	petticoate	00 02 06
	Iohn Hunt for 4 dayes att 17 <sup>d</sup> per diem	00 04 03
20	paid my second Subsedy granted vnto}	
	K[ing] Charles. A[nno] 1 <sup>mo</sup> .)	01 00 00
21	paid ffrankwell for going to	
	Canterbury	00 01 00
22	paid Tyle ye mason for making ye arch}	
	att ye penstocke of Mosewell pond}	00 10 00
	paid him for a weekes wo <sup>r</sup> ^ke att 18 <sup>d</sup> }	
	per diem and for his boy 12 <sup>d</sup> per}	
	diem}	00 15 00
	paid Bayly ye Sawyer for Sawing}	
	700 C foote att 2 <sup>s</sup> 4 <sup>d</sup> per C}	00 16 04
	paid Ihon Hunt for 5 dayes att 17 <sup>d</sup>	00 07 01
23	paid for shoing	00 00 06
24	paid stehen his bill for Carryng}	

Susan vp to London}

00 13 02

24 - 16 - 9

**[f.58r]**

Aprill

1626

	ffirst half yeare	
24	4 gallons of trayn oyle for ye}	
	Coachad att qrt'}	00 06 04
	A vessell for itt	00 01 04
	ffor new lines for my Clocke	00 01 06
	horse hire	00 01 00
25	Giuen away by my selfe att}	
	Goddenten and att Charing}	00 01 06
	paid ye Carrier for bringing bookes	00 02 06
26	Giuen ffrankwell for going to	
	Canterbury	00 01 00
27	Giuen att Boucghton	00 00 06
29	paid Bayly ye Sawyer for 643 foot}	
	att 2 <sup>s</sup> 4 <sup>d</sup> per C}	00 15 00
	paid Ihon Lucus for 29 dayes <att>	00 18 04
	paid Ihon Hunt for 5 dayes	00 07 01
30	500 Of 3d nayles	00 01 03
	per of stockins for Anthony	00 01 04

	paid Theophilus T <i>ylghman</i> for all}	
	worke}	00 05 06
May		
1	paid <b>[blank]</b> Cadman for a blacke Mare	07 07 00
	Giuen Stephen when he bought her	00 01 00
	Giuen att Eastwell	00 02 00
6	paid Gardener ye sadler for 2 new}	
	liuery sadd[1]es <furnished>, for 2}	
	bridles, and 3 setts <g> of}	
	girthes, stirrupps and leathers}	
	for ye saddles}	01 10 00
	paid Bayly ye sawyer for 761 foote}	
	att 2 <sup>s</sup> 4 <sup>d</sup> per 100 foote}	00 17 08
	paid Tully ye shingler in part of}	
	payment viz: for ^making^}	
	1000 li' (?) of shingles <att>}	00 10 00
	paid Barrett for ye iron topp of a}	
	leading staffe made < <b>[mark?]</b> >in}	
	forme of <b>[smudged mark?]</b> }	00 03 00
8	paid Tully for making 2000 of	
	shingles	<1?>01 00 00
	Charges between ye 8th and ye 24	
	of May when I and my wife went	
	to London.	
	{Lace, <linn?> Tiffany, and cyprus}	
	{ for my wife and Cobbwebb lane}	

{ french wyers and french}	^04 02 03^
{ band.}	<0<->4 0<7>0 02>
{200 white Cornelians for a Chaine &c	01 06 00
{6 per of gloues for my wife	00 07 00
{per of bodyes for her	00 11 06
{paid for setting new 3 diamonds and}	
{ for an enamelled heart to sett a}	
{ Locke of my Lady Mary w(?)illers}	
{ haire in for my wife}	00 12 00
{Knotts and riband	00 10 04
{5 yds of pearle colour damaske att	
{ 13 <sup>s</sup> 6 <sup>d</sup>	03 07 00
{5 yds of Incarnadine Satten att	
{ 1<2>4 <sup>s</sup> <5>6 <sup>d</sup>	03 12 06
{15 ounces dim' of silluer lace for}	
{ ye satten Kirtle and bodyes att}	
{ 5 <sup>s</sup> 4 <sup>d</sup> per ounce}	04 02 04
{2 yds dim' of bl[ack] satten att	
{ 14 <sup>s</sup>	01 <0>15 00
{7 doz: 3 yds of bl[ack] Lace	01 09 09
{5 doz: 3 yds of ashcolour edging att	
{ 1 <sup>s</sup> 10 <sup>d</sup>	00 09 07
{ffor 5 ells' dim' of Taffata for ye}	
{ gowne and 2 foreparts}	03 02 00
{A french roll	00 10 00
{ffor sowing silke	00 14 00

{ffor printing black satten	00 05 00
{ffor printing ye Incar<dine?>nadine	
{ satten	00 07 00
{ffor dying a flame Colour goun<e>e}	
{ into black}	00 10 00

42 - 8 - 1

**[f.58v]**

1626

ffirst half yeare	
{ffor making ye french gowne, kirtle}	
{ and ye stomacher and sleeues}	03 00 00
{ffor making ye Incarnadine sleeues}	
{ stomacher and kirtle}	00 16 00
{ffor making a loose gowne and	
{ wastcoate	00 16 00
{paid Ed[ward] Muddiman for all other}	
{ particulars belonging to these}	
{ gownes and foreparts according to}	
{ his bill viz: for Canuas,}	
{ whalebones, ribband. &c}	00 12 08
{ Memorandum he had in all. 13-17-0.	
{	

---

{Memorandum: my wife hath this iourney  
 { Layd out for her self. 32-7-11  
 {A per of forewheeles for my Coach 01 16 00  
 {A new yeax tree 00 05 00  
 {5 new boltes 00 05 00  
 {paid ye Coachmake<s>rs bill more 00 14 00  
 {paid for breade, and beere and meate}  
 { this time 7-14-11. whereof [^] my}  
 { father paid 2-9-10[^] and for}  
 { horse meate 52<sup>s</sup> whereof my father}  
 { payd 30<sup>s</sup> so I discharge} 0<5>6 <1?>07 01  
 {2 Ruffe bands for Anthony 00 11 00  
 {per of bodyes for him 00 02 06  
 {7 yds 3 qrters' of greene damaske att}  
 { 12<sup>s</sup> 6<sup>d</sup> to make Anthony a Coate and}  
 { a yd spare} 04 16 00  
 {ffor buttons and making and taffaty}  
 { lining for skirtes &c} 00 14 00  
 {5 gallons 5 pintes, of wine white and}  
 { Clarett, sent vnto Surrenden} 00 11 00  
 {soape and starch 00 00 09  
 {A Coach whipp 00 00 06  
 {per of shoes for Anthony 00 01 03  
 {paid for 3 ordinar<e>ies for Stephen 00 02 00  
 {paid for roome for horses 00 01 04  
 {shoing 00 00 06



{white boxes		00 04 06
{barber		00 02 00
{per of gloues for my selfe		00 01 06
{A shirt		00 13 00
{<->An halfe shirt		00 11 00
{A reame of paper		00 06 08
{Another reame		00 03 04
{6 qu<r>ire of royall paper in a booke		00 09 00
{6 mappes of Kent		00 03 00
{per of wollen stockins		00 04 00
{2 per of knitt threed stockins		00 09 00
{per of stockins for Ned		00 02 00
{per of Spurr=rowells		00 00 06
{2 q[ui]r[e] of paper att 20 <sup>d</sup> per quire		
{ binding two fa<r?>ire paper bookes,}		
{ with my armes on them <&?>in Turkey}		
{ leather}		00 16 00
{A plume of feathers yellow and black		01 09 00
{poore	+	00 01 06
{going by water		00 04 10
{porter paid	+ (?)	00 00 05
{Giuen this iourney <6 <sup>s</sup> >	0<1?>0 <0?>	18 06
{paid for a fortnights vse of 2		
{ Chambers		<b>[blank]</b>
{Giuen my aunt ffisher for rabetts		00 10 00

26 - 6 - 2

**[f.59r]**

1626

ffirst half yeare

May

26	paid Tully for making 2000 of shingles	01 00 00
	Expended for me by my brother.	
	H[enry] whilst I was att London.	
	paid Tyle ye mason for 8 dayes. 12 <sup>s</sup> and}	
	his man for 7 about ye South side}	
	of ye stable.}	00 19 00
	paid Tyle ye mason for 3 dayes worke}	
	and a halfe on ye north side of ye}	
	middle barne}	00 05 08
	paid Ihon Hunt for 10 dayes	00 14 02
	paid Th[omas] Tylghman for 11 dayes	00 05 06
	paid Richard Bocher for a day dim'	00 01 09
	paid Ihon Lucas for 4 dayes	00 02 08
	Giuen a boy for going to Lenham	00 00 04
	paid Browne ye Smith for all Shoing}	00 03 04
	worke and iron about ye coach	00 01 08
	ffor a spudd to barke oakes with	00 00 10
	ffor 2 hookes and 2 thimbles weighing}	

	15 li' dim'}	00 13 10
	{ffor a staple, linke and hapse for ye}	
	east feild gate next ye parke}	00 00 10
	paid Ihon Battherst his bill when he}	
	went with panniards and brought}	
	wine from London}	00 05 08
27	{paid ye Carrier for Carrying between}	
	{ Lond[on] and home.}	00 12 10
	{Item dying of stuff for the child Ned	00 05 00
	{Item <o>for scouring greene and}	
	{ silluer and ye white and silluer}	
	{ stuffes, for houshold stuff}	00 17 00
	{<It'>A Curling bodkine	00 00 08
	Giuen ye nurses mayd	00 01 00
	paid Bayly ye Sawyer for sawying of}	
	490 foote att 2 <sup>s</sup> 4 <sup>d</sup> per foote}	00 11 06
	paid Ihont Hunt for 3 dayes dim'	00 04 11
	paid Theophilus Tylghman for 11 dayes	00 05 06
28	An old brasse Candlesticke	00 05 00
29	{An ell of Cambricke for ye nurse	00 06 00
	{A bridle	00 01 04
	{A trenche	00 01 06
	{going by water	00 00 04
	{ffor a Coach whip	00 01 00
	{per of stockins for Andrew	00 01 08
Iune 3	paid Browne ye smith for shoing	00 03 03

	500 of priggs	00 00 09
	4 per of hookes and thimbles for ye}	
	two gates vnder ye Lodge}	
	w<h?>eighing 22 li'}	00 05 03
	poore +	00 00 06
6	Giuen <b>[blank]</b> who brought a Couey of}	
	eleuen little partridges}	00 01 00
	Giuen another who brought my wife a	
	Lapwing	00 00 06

<->8 - 15 - 5

**[f. 59v]**

1626.

ffirst half yeare

Iune

6	paid Elnor ye taylour his bill for my wife	00 01 00
	Item for little Ned	00 01 04
9	paid master Hannington for Anthonys sc<o>hooling	00 00 02
	Item for Andrew for each a weeke	00 00 04
	paid christopher ^Bocher^ for 5 dayes <washing shepe standing?>	00 05 10

	paid Iohn Hunt for 9 dayes dim'	00 13 05
9	paid William Hodge quittrent to Wye court viz for one whole yeare ended att <b>[blank]</b>	00 0<2?>1 00 ob'
--	Item due att ou<t?>r Lady day of} old for halfe a yeare}	00 00 06 qr'
	Item for suite of Court	00 01 00
	Item giuen ye gatherer	00 00 01 qr'
15	paid and discharged Richard Rickard Giuen him ouer his wages 24 yds of fine Cloath bought of} goodman Simonson to make one per} of sheetes att <16> 18 <sup>d</sup> per yd}	00 07 06 00 02 06 01 16 00
16	Shoing dunn mare {A barrell of beere giuen to my} { souldiers att Challocke Leas} {giuen Ruff ye drummer there {paid for horses ther	00 00 04 00 13 00 00 02 00 00 01 02
17	paid for ye boyes schooling paid for <ye> 5 dayes workes a peece} of Ihon Hunt, and of Isaack Loryman} att 18 <sup>d</sup> and as much of Sampson} Loryman att 16 <sup>d</sup> per diem, about my} greate pound}	00 00 06 01 01 08
	paid Iohn Hunt beside	00 01 06
22	horses att Ashford	00 00 06

	mending my hatt lining	00 00 06
	Stephen's ordinary att Ashford	00 00 08
24	paid ye shingler for making 3000 of shingles	0<0>1 10 00
	paid Arrowes his bill for my selfe	00 00 05
	ffor Bocher	00 06 <00?>10
	ffor Anthony	00 02 05
	paid Iohn Hunt for 4 dayes	00 06 00
	Giuen one for Carrying ye doggs from} Farthingloe to ye seaside which I} sent for my Lord Duke to send into} France}	00 02 00
25	paid William Quersted and so euen till midsommer	00 05 00
	Charges in sending <a?> ^a^ seare to London	00 00 08
	paid Arrowes for a per of shoes for And[rew?] Hills	00 01 06
	Mending ye <h?>Coach harnesse	01 01 02
28	<paid b? a fortnight since for} shearing of 30 sheepe>}	
	^Giuen att Boughton^	00 0<1?>0 0<0?>6
Iuly	<-----> paid for two weekes schooling	00 01 00
1	paid Ihon Hunt for 5 dayes	00 07 06
2	Cloath to make Andrew shirtes horses att ashford	00 04 01 00 00 06

	paid my Assesse to ye poore of ye	
	parish	00 <0>13 04
6	Giuen M B N L	00 05 00
	disbursed by my wife between our Lady	
	day and midsommer day. vt sequitur.	
	Imprimis She Lost att Cardes.	00 1<8>7 00
	She gaue Frank Bettenham' her sea	
	Valentine	00 02 00
	paid Frank<1>well for going to Bexley	00 04 00
	mending a broken Corral	00 00 06
	2 per of gloues for Ned	00 01 00

11 - 5 - <0>0

[f. 60r]

1626

Iuly	ffirst half yeare	
8	Giuen	00 00 06
	paid ye Shingler	00 16 00
	Irons about ye Coache	00 00 08
	Shoing	00 01 10
	paid Tilghman for 22 dayes	00 11 00
10	paid for beere att Challocke Lees}	
	when I mustered there, viz: a}	

	barrell}	00 11 00
	Item more Cakes and beere for	
	ourselues	00 01 06
	Item giuen ye drommer Ioyne	00 02 06
	Item giuen Payne ye fife	00 01 06
11	giuen att ye taking say of a deere	
	att Boughton	00 05 00
	<Giuen?>Ordinary att Maydestone	00 02 06
	Giuen att Peckham	00 06 00
	Giuen att Boucghton	00 15 00
	Giuen att Eastwell	00 01 00
20	Giuen M.B. NL	00 02 06
22	Spent att Ashford	00 06 00
	Barber there	00 01 00
24	paid Browne ye Smith for all	00 05 00
	paid master Taylour vt sequitur:	
	{ Imprimis for taffaty sarcenett to}	
	{ make my ensigne of, for silke,}	
	{ sockett, Cutting and sowing}	06 00 00
	{<ffor ye wood for a leading staffe	
	{ of Snake wood>	
	{ffor stringes att tassells to ye	
	{ colours	00 05 00
--	{ffor a staffe to ye Colours	00 05 00
	{<p>ffor a staffe of Snake wood to}	
	{ make a leading staffe off.}	00 10 00



{ffor an iron topp made like **[mark**  
 { **resembling the crown with three**  
   **feathers]** vnto itt 00 02 06

{ffor ye gilding of that head and for}  
 { a foote to itt, and for freinge and}  
 { trimming ye Leading staffe vp} 01 04 00  
   price of the leading staff.  
   1-16-6.

A Leiuetenants partizan 01 08 00  
 2 halberdes 00 13 04  
 A gorgett of black and gold without}  
   lining or trimming but onely}  
   leather} 00 14 00

**[small gap]**  
 ---

ffor Armes coloured in glasse viz  
   5 escochons 00 04 03  
 ffor a box to putt them in 00 00 06  
 ffor blacke Leades 00 01 00  
 ffor pinns 00 02 00  
 my cosen Bringborne goin by water for  
   me 00 00 06  
 paid two weekes schooling for ye boyes 00 01 00  
 A maske for my wife 00 01 06  
 Horses when I was abroade 00 02 08  
 Stephen's dyett 00 01 08

25	<2<5>6>	Giuen ye Drummer att Kennington Lees	00 02 06
		paid for a barrell of beere then	00 10 00
		giuen ye sergeant there	00 02 06
		Horses standing then and beeste(?)	
		standing	00 0<2?>3 06
26		Giuen att Eastwell	00 08 00
27		Giuen M B N L	00 02 06
29		paid Bess Fisher for vse of mony	04 00 00
		Giuen M <-> N L	00 02 06
30		paid to Iohn Woulton for watch att	
		Shorne cliffe	00 03 00
August 1		Giuen Sir Edward Bishop's footeman	00 01 00
3		Spent att Ashford	00 01 00
5		paid Iohn Hunt all his worke	00 14 00
		paid for ye boyes schooling	00 00 06

22 - 16 - 5

[f. 60v]

1626

August		ffirst half yeare	
7		Lost att booredes End	00 01 00
8		paid steward ye glasier	00 07 06
		Giuen M N L	00 01 00

	giuen Ioyne ye drummer	00 02 06
9	horses att Challocke	00 00 08
12	paid Stephens Charges when ye went to}	
	Court about my busines}	00 1<3>1 0<9>4
	3 per of sockes for my wife	00 01 03
	giuen Stephen	00 00 09
13	paid Thomas his Charges going to	
	London	00 02 09
14	Charges of my men when they were}	
	abroad about my busines}	00 02 02
	Giuen Stephen toward ye making of his}	
	Liuary}	00 06 00
	paid for ye trimming of two liueryes}	
	a<tt>nd for ye making att 14 <sup>s</sup> 03 <sup>d</sup> per}	
	Liuary}	01 08 06
21	paid <ye> Elmer ye taylour for}	
	buckarum' and silke 6 <sup>d</sup> . and for}	
	lining of my Gorgett 2 <sup>s</sup> }	00 02 06
	paid him for all other worke	00 0<4>2 0<5>9
	6 yds of white worsted(?) Canu<u>as to}	
	make a Coate for Ned, att 1 <sup>s</sup> 10 <sup>d</sup> }	
	per yd}	00 11 00
	ffor fustian and making	00 02 02
	A per of stockins for my wife	00 06 06
	<->Se<g>agreene silke and mending ye	
	Coache	00 01 01

	A new key to a locke	00 00 06
	A blacke and white picture of my Lord}	
	D. and A draught of posture}	00 01 04
	Giuen M N L	00 02 00
28	paid for a whole new suite beside}	
	making and silke for Andrew Hilles}	00 12 09
	per of stockins for him	00 01 10
	Lodging, horsemeate, giuen and spent,}	
	when I went to dimchurch Lacy}	00 07 02
September 3	paid Iohn Batherst ye remainder of}	
	his whole yeares wages, due att}	
	Bartholmew tide,}	01 04 06
	memorandum that from Bartholmew day	
	his new yeare now goes on att	
	5 <sup>li</sup> ' 5 <sup>s</sup> per annum	
	paid Iohn Hunt for setting out ye}	
	partition in my little parlour}	00 02 06
5	paid Goodwife Pollard for worke done}	
	for my Lady Wentworth}	00 05 00
	ffor shoing horses	00 02 04
	giuen poore	+ 00 01 00
12	Shoing	00 03 00
	ffor 4 window barres weighin 15 li'	00 03 08
I recd' 13	<u>paid ye beneuolence granted to ye}</u>	_____
this againe	<u>King by way of free giuft}</u>	<u>01 02 00</u>
october 5. 16	Giuen [^]att[^] <my Lady maydston>	

	Mersham	00 04 06
//	Charges when I sent Stephen to	
	London	00 0<4?>5 04
	paid for a Casting nett	00 08 00
	paid for yearne for my greate pond	
	nett	00 02 00
18	paid goodman mason for bringing a}	
	loade of Firre(?) from Eastbridge}	
	wode<e>are(?)}	00 10 00
20	horsemeat att w(?)y	00 01 02
	Giuen att Eastwell	00 00 06
21	{ffor bringing master Taylours trunk to	
	{ to grauesend	00 01 00
	{horsemeate then and dyett att fetching	
	{ itt	00 02 02
22	mending strappes for saddle	00 00 02
	Charges when I and my brother Henry}	
	alone went <u>to London and came backe}</u>	
	<u>ye next day</u> , viz: in dyett and horse}	
	meate and giuen att my Lodging 2 <sup>s</sup> }	01 03 03

1626

September	ffirst half yeare.	
	L[ay]d out att London for a bed tyke}	
	for doume}	03 00 00
	A per of very fine blanketts of ye	
	best	01 10 00
	A per of ordinary good blanketts	00 12 00
	paid for Crewell att <b>[blank]</b> per ounce	00 15 00
	paid for Canuas to worke in att 16 <sup>d</sup>	
	per yd	00 06 06
	per of stirrup leathers	00 01 06
	Going by water	00 00 06
	Lockes and staple etc'	00 12 06
	N L	00 01 02
	paid for Heraldry bookes part of ye}	
	library of master Brooke yorke}	
	herald which were not worth aboue}	
	20 mark}	18 00 00
	ffor Canuas and cord to packe them}	
	vp and to ye porter for packing etc}	00 04 06
24	paid an assesse for ye poore	00 10 00
26	Giuen when I went to Wye	00 01 06
28	paid ye Ioyner for 6 dayes att 12 <sup>d</sup>	
	diem and his dyett	00 06 00
29	Giuen M. NL	00 02 00

30	paid my <duty to> qrter' to ye	
	Clerke	00 00 08
	paid for schooling Anthony and Andrew	00 00 10
October 2	Horsemeate, diett, Curbe for bridle	
	etc	00 02 03
	Charges when I sent stephen to London}	
	about taking a house for me}	00 03 00
	Giuen stephen	00 00 05
	paid ye Carrier for 117 li' weight	00 05 00
	ffor 2 Catechismes	00 00 03
6	// paid Nurse Marketman, for nursing of}	
	Ned, so she hath before hand 00 <sup>s</sup> .}	03 00 00
7	paid for Anthonyes and Andrewes	
	schooling	00 00 06
	paid Bayly ye sawyer for 5 dayes dim'}	
	sawing of firre att 3 <sup>s</sup> per di<m>em}	00 16 06
9	Shoing of horses	00 02 04
	mending a key and keeper	00 00 04
	A deuce for a doore	00 00 04
	100 of 2d nayles	00 00 02
10	Giuen Harper	0<0>1 02 00
11	// paid william Lane rent due to}	
	Conningbrooke for lands in}	
	Willisborough}	00 19 09
	// ffor Dunmarsh to westwell court	00 01 10
	Suite of both courts	00 00 08

13	A windowe casement bought att maydstone		00 02 06
14	poore	+	00 00 06
	2 cordes		00 01 08
	--		
17	A male pillian		00 00 08
	per of male girtes		00 00 10
	horsemeate att Canterbury		00 03 06
	dyett there		00 02 08
	giuen in ye Inne ^and^ att m<a>aster DEaues(?)		00 0<0>2 06
			<u>12</u>
	giuen for searche in ye offices of wills		00 04 06
	paid for writing out a w<e>ill att 6 <sup>d</sup> per sheete		00 03 06
	Lost att cardes		00 0<5>6 00
21	Giuen M N N L		00 02 00
22	paid Iohn Hunt		00 15 09
	Cordes, to packe vp stuffe with		00 01 09
	paid for Composition in little Chart		00 02 10
23	giuen att Boucghton		00 01 00



[f. 61v]

1626

October	ffirst half yeare	
23	paid for Colouring ye new parlour and ye window	00 10 00
	Item for colouring ye dyall post	00 00 04
24	2 per of shoes for my wife	00 05 00
	paid an assesse for ye poore of} little Chart att 1 <sup>d</sup> per acre for 74} acres}	00 06 02
	<paid Nicholas Mason for carr<in?>ying} a loade of stuffe to ffeuersham>}	
25	paid and discharged H. Fisher	02 00 00
	giuen him	00 10 00
	paid my Tutor for 2 collers for ye} doggs that my Lord Duke sent ouer}	00 03 00
	ffor 2 chaines for them	00 04 00
	giuen my boy Anthony	00 00 04
	The totall of these leaues of} this first half yeare 1626}	186 10 05

3 - 18 - 10

[N.B. The inserted gathering of smaller leaves, ff.51r - 61v, ends here. The above expenses continue on f.62v. The Household expenses on f.62r follow immediately on those of f.50v and are transcribed after that page. See note before f.46r.]

[f. 62v]

1626

ffirst halfe yeare.

Aprill	ffor sweeping 3 Chimneys	00 01 00
1	ffor bringing thinges from London	00 00 06
18	paid Sotherden for 144 li' of beefe	01 12 04
	Item for 2 per of sewett	00 00 08
	paid master Copley for small tithes} for one whole yeare from Michaelmas} to Michaelmas next}	01 00 00
19	6 li' of Candles	00 02 03
23	paid Browne ye Smith for forging of Irons	00 03 00
	Item for new tyning of a harrow	00 07 10
	ffor a hammer	00 01 00
	ffor a per of pincers	00 01 06
	ffor 100 of hobnayles for ye Kitchin	

	boy	00 00 03
	ffor <shoing> a beefe=forke	00 01 00
24	ffor qrter' of veale and ye feete	00 03 06
	70 li' of beefe att 4 <sup>s</sup> 6 <sup>d</sup> per 20 li'	00 15 08
29	<A>ffor a rippe axe for ye husbandman	00 01 06
	ffor a peece to make a yoake of	00 00 02
	ffor a shouell	00 01 06
	ffor a Chissell and a gooche	00 00 10
30	paid Sotherden for 70 li' of beefe	
	att 4 <sup>s</sup> 6 <sup>d</sup> per 20 li'	00 15 09
May		
2	4 li' of bacon	00 01 04
	paid Mary Rutting her wages att her}	
	<->going away but not sett downe}	
	yett february 3}	01 00 00
5	paid ye b<o?>utcher for 50 li' of}	
	beefe att 4 <sup>s</sup> 6 <sup>d</sup> per 20 li'}	00 11 03
	Item for 2 li' of Suett	00 00 04
6	paid Erasmus Gyles for <->killing 7	
	sheepe	00 00 06
	paid Ihonson for dressing my ho<p?>p}	
	ground So he hath 26 <sup>s</sup> }	00 06 00
7	3 horne Cupps for ye husbandmen	00 01 00
May.	26	
	paid Ihonson ye totall of this yeare}	
	for dressing my hop-ground.}	
	viz. 30 <sup>s</sup> }	00 04 00

	paid and expended by my brother Henry	
	whilst I and my wife were att	
	London, between May ye <->8. and	
	May. 2<0>2	
	paid Sarah . . . . her wages and so}	
	she was discharged May: 8.}	00 10 00
	giuen her	00 01 00
	paid Richard Bocher for 2 brewings	00 04 00
	Item for grinding mault	00 00 04
	A qrter' of Lamb	00 01 03
	2 li' of sewett	00 00 08
	paid for 89 li' of beefe att 4 <sup>s</sup> 6 <sup>d</sup> and}	
	4 <sup>d?</sup> s 4 <sup>d</sup> per 20 li'}	00 19 00
	A side of mutton	00 06 00
	paid ye Smith for ye husbandman's	
	tooles	00 00 08
27	paid goodman ffennour for Cleft wood}	
	ye remainder of ye greate Oake}	02 10 00
	ffor a breast of veale	00 01 03
	paid Thomas Tylghman for making of}	
	1800 of fagotts att 18 <sup>d</sup> per C}	01 07 00
	paid for shearing of 7 sheepe	00 00 06
28	paid Richard Bocher for 4 dayes work}	
	about husbandry}	00 04 08
	60 li' of beefe att 4 <sup>s</sup> 4 <sup>d</sup> per 20 li'	00 13 00
29	per of stockins for Bocher	00 02 04

Iune.	3	ffor mending and grinding ye Larder}	
		axe}	00 00 03
	9	paid for 4 gree(?)ne geese	00 02 08
		Item for earthen pans	00 02 06

15 - 2 - 7

**[f.63r]**

1626

ffirst half yeare

Iune.	6	paid Elnor for worke for ye kitchin	
		boy	00 00 11
	7	A touett of greene pease in ye podds	00 03 00
		6 li' of Candles	00 02 03
	9	paid Theophilus Tylghman for 7 dayes}	
		weeding ye wheate etc<e?>}	00 03 06
	11	paid Thomas Posse for 5 seames dim'}	
		of oates att 18 <sup>d</sup> per bushell}	02 13 00
	16	ffor ^<gadsby>^ shoing 6 beastes paid	
		Gadsby.	00 07 06
		ffor Clypses	00 01 06
	22	paid Gadsby for shoing of 4 beastes	00 05 00

25	paid for a sith	00 03 06
	Charges when I sold my blacke little mare	00 00 07
	1 li' dim' of Cheryes	00 00 06
	paid Richard Bocher for brewing	00 02 06
#	paid about a fortnight since for} shearing of 30 sheepe}	00 01 08
	Item paid Thomas Tilghman for making} of fagotts att 18 <sup>d</sup> per C. and for} Cutting out of risor(?)s viz: 600} of fagotts}	00 11 00
Iuly		
1	paid for Cheryes	00 00 06
	<paid Iohn Hunt for 5 dayes>	<00 07 06>
2	paid for 8 Crabbs	00 01 00
	paid my wiues houshold booke from our} Lady day to Midsommer whoreof for} butter 9 <sup>s</sup> 9 <sup>d</sup> }	01 14 02
8	plates and bradds for ye wayne	00 04 00
	ffor 2 new forkes	00 01 08
	mending 4 forkes	00 00 06
10	paid ye bocher for a fortnights beefe} viz: 113 li' att 4 <sup>s</sup> per score}	01 02 06
	qrter' of Lambe	00 01 00
20	{A per of bellwes for ye kitchen	00 01 00
	{6 wodden dishes	00 00 06

	{A wodden boll for a strayner	00 00 06
paid Harper	{Soales damsells and Crabbs bought att	
	{ feuersham	00 01 04
	{Oysters then	00 00 03
	{A <b>lobster	00 01 06
	{100 of praness	00 00 06
24	ffor husbandry irons	00 01 00
August 1	paid And discharged Margar[et]	
	Coddwell	00 12 00
	ffor 12 milkbolles	00 15 02
	paid <ye> <t?>Theophilus Tilghman for	
	16 dayes	00 08 00
	paid Thomas Tilghman for 5 dayes dim'}	
	both for haying}	00 02 09
3	bringing salt from ffeuersham	00 00 10
5	paid Iohn Hunt about haying and	
	husbandry	01 02 00
	paid and discharged Mary Rutting	00 16 00
	paid Sotherden for <200 C> 220 li' of}	
	beefe att 4 <sup>s</sup> per <20 li'> Score and}	
	a shoulder of mutton 1 <sup>s</sup> 6 <sup>d</sup> }	
	<paid him 4 <sup>s</sup> siluer remaines 7 <sup>s</sup> >}	02 07 00
	Bought of my brother Henry Dering}	
	11 weathers att 12 <sup>s</sup> apeece. 12}	
	barrens att 8 <sup>s</sup> . and 6 taggs}	
	att 5 <sup>s</sup> 4 <sup>d</sup> }	13 00 00

	paid Tilghman for 5 dayes	00 02 06
	paid ye Cowper	00 02 00
10	2 drinking glasses	00 01 06
14	Sugar 4 li'	00 04 08
	Salt 2 bb'	00 03 08
	pepper a pound	00 01 10
	A stockelocke	00 01 04
	A Create	00 01 04
	An axe	00 01 06
	2 rubbers for a sithe	00 00 03
	per of stockins for bocher	00 02 04
	Charges in fetching Peer<e?>ce Taylour	00 00 06

28 - 14 - 6

**[f. 63v]**

1626.

	ffirst half yeare	
19	paid Sotherden for 105 li' of beefe}	
	att 4 <sup>s</sup> per score}	01 01 00
22	paid Bocher for brewing twice	00 05 00
	Item for yest thrice	00 01 00
	paid Theophilus Tilghman for a	
	fortnight haying	00 06 00



	paid Thomas Tilghman for a day dim'	00 00 10
	6 <->li' of Candles	00 02 03
26	paid Iohn Hunt for 3 weekes haying} and haruest att 18 <sup>d</sup> per diem }	01 07 00
	paid for a fortnights schooling for Anthony	00 00 04
28	paid Goodman Simonson for 24 yds of} new linnen att <b>[blank]</b> per yd to} make one per of fine sheetes }	01 16 00
29	paid a tinker for worke	00 02 06
September		
1	paid Sotherden for 6 score pound of} be <sup>e</sup> fe att 4 <sup>s</sup> per scoare }	01 04 00
	giuen my owne men for working vpon a holiday	00 01 00
	paid Iohn Hunt for Haruesting	00 07 06
5	11 li' of sugar att 16 <sup>d</sup>	00 14 08
	Smithes bill for ye husbandry and Kitchin	00 04 02
	<butter bought of Goodwife Pell	00 05 00>
12	ffor a new plough share weighin 18 li' att 3 <sup>d</sup> per pound	00 04 06
	ffor husbandry iron	00 01 08
	paid Iohn Hunt for Haruesting	00 09 00
	paid Theophilus Tilghman for a fortnight	00 10 00

	Giuen my Lady Maydstons keeper for}	
	bringing venison}	00 10 00
16	paid Iohn Lucas for 7 dayes dim'}	
	haruesting att 12 <sup>d</sup> per diem and}	
	board in ye howse(?)}	00 07 06
	4 li' of sugar att 13 <sup>d</sup>	00 04 04
20	per of rabetts	00 01 02
24	2 lobsters	00 01 00
25	paid Robert Rutting for mowing of}	
	Plumptons att 1 <sup>s</sup> 6 <sup>d</sup> }	
	per acre}	0<5?>0 0<7><5>^5^ 0<7>0
	Item for 2 dayes ^dim'^ mowing att 18 <sup>d</sup>	
	per diem	00 03 03
	paid Th: Tilghman for 11 dayes	00 07 04
October		
1	paid Sotherden for <60> 240 li' of}	
	beefe att 4 <sup>s</sup> per score for a month}	02 08 00
	paid him for an Inward	00 03 00
	paid Theophilus Tilghman for 5 days	00 02 06
	paid Ihon Hunt for 16 dayes	01 04 00
2	ffor killing of sheepe	00 00 06
	Rootes	00 00 07
	Changing of Candles	00 00 07
	paid Idle Iohn	00 00 06
4	paid William Quersted a quarter wages	00 15 00
6	ffor forgeing of 2 coulter and a	

	sheare	00 01 00
	ffor a new spindle	00 00 10
	A Slop linke	00 00 03
	A nebb linke	00 00 08
	100 of hobnailes	00 00 03
9	paid Harper vtt sequitur:	
	{paid Tilghman for making of fagotts	00 03 00
	{ffor haruesting	04 1<5?>4 05
	{ffor haying	00 04 00
	{ffor letting beastes bloud	00 01 00
	{ffor 4 podder hookes	00 03 00
	{ffor a <s?>Packsaddle	00 09 02
	{A bushell of salt	00 0<0?>1 10
	{4 bb' of beanes	00 18 08
	{ffor bringing tares from Lenham	00 0<0?>2 00
	{A temys siue	00 01 02

22 - 4 - 6

**[f. 64r]**

1626

October

	{5 seames of oates all bought of Pell	
	{ att 1 <sup>s</sup> 2 <sup>d</sup>	02 06 08

	{8 bb' of tares att 2 <sup>s</sup> <6>2 <sup>d</sup> per bb' 00 17 04	
	{Tarre	00 00 10
	{ffor a boare	00 10 00
	{paid master Copley for tith Hay	01 02 00
	{ffor Cheese	03 01 05
	20 Lambes att 6 <sup>s</sup>	06 00 00
	helpe to bring them	00 00 04
	2 Crocks of butter	00 14 04
14	paid Theophilus Tilghman for a dayes worke	00 00 06
20	paid ye trugger for 6 dishes	00 00 06
	paid goodman ffidge for 15 Lambes att} 5 <sup>s</sup> ye Lambe}	03 15 00
2<3>2	for pitche	00 00 08
	paid Mus. Giles	00 00 06
	A pecke of oatemeale	00 00 10
-	Bought att Charing fayre <->6 welsh steeres}	15 00 00
	To a boy that kept them and for tarr	00 00 04
	Pruning of my ^fruite^ trees	00 09 00
	Traces and ropes	00 01 03
23	paid for 6 score and ten pound of } beefe att 3 <sup>[s]</sup> <2>8 <sup>d</sup> per score}	01 03 08
	A qrter' of mutton	00 02 06
	paid my wiues booke from Iune hither	<0?>11 14 00

3<5>7 - <7>01 - 8.

---

Summ of this part <of viz: of our> ^of  
a halfe yeare^

103 - 3 - 3.

Summ of this halfe yeare and a month

vt <su> supra - 103 - 3 - 3

Summ of the same time in Certeine

Leaues before - 186 - 10 - 5

Totall of these

7 Monthes before

I went to London.

289 - 13 - 8

[f. 64v] [blank]

[f. 65r]

1626.

## Second half yeare

October

Since I came to London

24	paid Nicholas Mason for carrying a } Loade of stuff to <London> } ffeuersham from Surrenden}	00 12 00
	Wharfage and towne draught	00 01 00
	Horsemeate and man's meate then	00 00 08
26	Dyett att Rochester	00 19 10
	Horsemeate there	00 08 09
	giuen there	00 01 09
	Aquauitae for Thom' there	00 00 04
27	Nayles	00 01 00
	ffagotts	00 00 06
	A water tubbe	00 03 00
	2 dozen of trenchers	00 01 00
	2 per of bellowes, 2 candlestickes, a } paile and a little boll}	00 04 02
	A stocke Locke	00 02 00
	2 stocke Lockes	00 01 08
	2 li' of Candles	00 00 09
	2 deale boardes planed on each side } for shelues in my study}	00 04 00
	A deale board for my beddsteds	00 01 08
	A porter had for bringing them	00 00 03

	paid ye Carpenter for a dayes worke	00 02 00
28	A table with drawing leaues	00 15 06
	A Cupboard	00 05 06
	paid a porter for bringing them	00 00 04
	paid for all dyett <from> fryday and Saterdag	00 12 02
30	paid for Cutting a seale for Robert	00 05 00
	A quart of wine	00 00 06
	Horsemeate att ye crosse keyes	00 14 06
31	A Cheese weighing 10 li' att 3 <sup>d</sup> qr'	00 02 07
	A linke	00 00 04
	Horsehire to London	00 02 06
	Shoing and remouing	00 01 04
	ffire pan, tonges, potthookes,} potthangers, gridiron, fire forke}	00 07 00
	drawe irons for a Co^a^le fire in ye kitchin	00 04 11
	A Curling bodkin for my wife	00 00 0<0?>6
	Barber	00 02 00
	A toy for Anthony	00 00 08
	Beefe and mutton	00 03 04
	Oatemeale	00 00 01
	mending a Curtaine rodd	00 00 04
	A per of Creepers weighing 14 li' att 3 <sup>d</sup> per li'	00 03 06
	A new spring locke and 3 keyes to ye	

	hall doore	00 04 00
Nouember		
1.	paid att ye bell for <for> 2 horses 5}	
	nights and for one 2 nights}	00 06 00
	Oates for ye same horses	00 04 04
	giuen ye ostler	00 00 06
	Lost att gleeke with my Lady Gray and}	
	Lady Wentworth}	00 17 06
	giuen ye porter of ye Char<c?>terhouse	00 00 04
2	giuen my Lord Dukes porter att	
	Wallingford house	00 01 00
	A new french band	00 04 06
	<--> Giuen my Lady Wentworths man}	
	when she sent my wife a band}	00 01 00
	To a porter that brought Chaires and	
	stooles	00 00 06
	more for ye same	00 00 04
	Candles	00 0<<->4>4 0<0>4 ob'
	pipkins	00 00 02
	paid ye Cooke for meate before	
	Nouember	00 <2?>10 06
3	A grate for ye dining roome Chimny}	
	w<a>eighing 51(?) li' att 3 <sup>d</sup> per}	
	li' and a shilling ouer}	00 <23><13>^13^ 04
	p[aid] ye smith for other work	00 00 06
4	paid ye Carpenter for worke heere	00 00 0<7>4



10 - 18 - 1 - ob'

## [f. 65v]

[16]26

Nouember

Second half yeare

4	A muffle for my wife	00 09 00
	Knotts for her	00 02 06
	A draught of ^my^ armes for Sir Iohn Skeffington	00 10 00
	A draught of 12 coates for Robert	00 05 00
	Riband for my wife	00 02 00
5	poore +	00 00 04
	Giuen att Whitehall	00 01 00
	^Cutting of^ Another seale for Robert	00 05 00
6	A seale bought for Charles	00 05 00
	boxes	00 00 10
	ye Coach=maker's bill paid	00 <0>11 06
	A skillett	00 02 02
	A basting ladle	00 00 08
	A frying pan	00 02 04
	Rosemary setts sent into ye Country	00 01 00
	A torche	00 00 09
	Giuen when my wife was att my Lord}	

	Dukes masque}	00 00 06
	Soape	00 00 03
	Bedstaues	00 00 06
7	per of bootes	00 11 06
	blacke inke half a pinte	00 00 04
	A glasse	00 00 01
	A glasse bottle<s> couered with leather	00 00 06
	halfe a pint of redd inke	00 00 08
	qrter' of a pound of redd soft wax	00 00 03
	pens and quills	00 01 06
8	An old table with draw=leaues	00 16 00
	A Court Cupboard for ye dining ro^o^me to a porter for bringing them	00 06 00 00 00 03
	6 leather Chaires 4 high and 2 lowe} att 5 <sup>s</sup> 6 <sup>d</sup> per chaire}	01 13 00
	one greate chaire with armes	00 09 00
9	Giuen my Lord Dukes porter att White=hall	00 01 00
10	A heraldry booke of ye Dukes of} Brabant with purtraicts and armes}	00 04 00
	Another of ye EE of Holland and Zeland etc	00 02 00
11	wax blacke leade in a brass quill etc	00 01 00
12	giuen att ye halfe moone	00 00 06
14	ffor starche	00 00 04

	Brimstone	00 00 02
	powder blew	00 00 02
	A drumme for Anthony	00 04 00
	A rattle for Ned	00 00 01
	Shoing ye coach=horses	00 04 00
	A band pott, beere pott and a glasse	00 01 08
	other small earthen vessells	00 00 10
+	giuen att my Lord Dukes Chambers	00 01 00
16	paid for 15 nights for two horses	00 15 00
	Item for oates 2 bb' dim'. att 2 <sup>s</sup> per	
	b'	00 09 00
	A baskett for ye house	00 00 10
	paid master Taylour about armes	00 02 00
17	<It> Ouid's metamorph' in English	00 05 06
	ye life of Almansor	00 00 06
	giuen att my Lady Grayes	00 00 06
18	p<d>er of spurres inlayd	00 04 00
	2 yds qrter' of scarlett for a suite	03 00 00
	Satten for sleeues and	
	edging	0<0?>1 1<3>8 <1>00
	mills' his catalogue of honour	01 15 00
	giuen my Lord Dukes porter att	
	Whitehall	00 01 00
	A Close stoole and a pan	00 09 00
	to a porter for bringing itt	00 00 02
20	A quire of paper	00 00 04

Giuen my sister E. Ashburnhams man}			
for bringing of sweetemeates}		00	01 00
Iuniper		00	00 02

17 - 3 - 0

**[f.66r]**

1626

## Second half yeare

	A mappe		00	00	06
21	A fee giuen to Doctor Haruy		01	00	00
22	A seale Cutt in brasse by Cockson		00	05	00
23	A silluer se<l>ale of 6 coates for my}				
	father cutt by wodenett}		00	07	00
24	wax an ounce		00	00	06
	4 dozen of scarlett and silluer				
	pointes att 12 <sup>s</sup> 6 <sup>d</sup>		02	<08>	10 00
	2 per of gloues		00	02	00
25	A wax Candle		00	00	06
	giuen Sir Iohn Hobarts Coachman when}				
	I went to meete my Lady Maydstone}		00	05	00
26	poore	+	00	01	00
	Giuen Sir Iohn Hobart's porter		00	01	00
	Horsemeate in London		00	01	00

	horsemeate when Stephen went into Kent	00 02 02
	meate and drinke for him and a boy	
	then	00 04 02
	his Comming vp per water	00 00 06
27	A warming pan	00 06 00
	An vrinall	00 00 03
	wine	00 00 03
28	paper 8 quire to be ruled with redd}	
	Inke for an Alphabett of Armes att}	
	2 <sup>s</sup> per quire}	00 16 00
	ffor ruling itt with redd ink	00 04 00
	other paper	00 03 00
	my wife gae to my cosen Ashbornhamms}	
	Coachman}	00 01 00
	Candles 3 li'	00 01 0<8>1 ob'
	giuen poore	+ 00 00 06 ob'
	starch	00 00 03
29	<giuen master Peerd part of an old}	
	debt which he did owe vnto me, and}	
	which I will take out in counsell>}	<05 00 00>
	{paid Henley my taylour for making my	
	{ suite	0<1>2 04 00
	{ffor silke buttons linings etc	01 03 00
	{silke and lacing ye cloake	00 04 00
	{A per of fustian drawers	00 04 00
	{Letting downe my black satten}	

	{ breeches deeper in ye wast band}	00 05 00
30	giuen my Lord Dukes footeman	00 0<2?>1 00
December	giuen att whitehall	00 00 06
1	Seing a play	00 01 00
	my wife gaue att whitehall	00 00 06
	per of hind wheeles for ye coache	02 04 00
	other worke about ye coac<k>he	00 06 00
2	paid ye dyer for that that was not}	
	vnto me worth 10 <sup>s</sup> }	01 04 06
	giuen att white hall	00 00 06
	giuen Richard Lanes	00 00 06
3	giuen att ye half moone	00 00 06
	giuen my Lady Finch's man	00 00 06
	paid my cosen Bringborne vt sequitur	
	{2 dust basketts and 5 broomes	00 00 11
	{ffor bringing vp my houshold stuffe}	
	{ by water and to ye hoyman's boy}	00 08 08
	{Wharfage and waterbale	00 01 06
	{Cranage and Loading ye Cartes	00 00 05
	{Cartage to my house	00 02 06
	{5 dozen of Candles and for portage of}	
	{ them and ye soape}	01 03 00
	{half a firkin of soape	00 07 06
	{Dyett that night I came to towne	00 05 07

[f. 66v]

1626

[December]

Second half yeare

&lt;I--h&gt;

	{100 of fagotts and half a thousand of		
	{ billetts		00 18 00
	{half a Chaldron of seacoale and}		
	{ Carriage of them}		00 11 04
	{3 Chaldron of seacoale att 19 <sup>s</sup> 6 <sup>d</sup>		02 18 06
	{ffor Cartage of them at 16 <sup>d</sup> per Loade}		
	{ Nouember 29}		00 08 00
	The historians of Normandy etc		01 00 00
	giuen att my cosen Bringborn's when}		
	we lay there}		00 03 00
4	for making a bill from my Lord}		
	Cheife Iustice to me of 1000 <sup>li'</sup> to}		
	be paid 1628.}		00 01 00
5	ffor making another		00 01 00
	poore	+	00 00 04
	paid my apothecaryes bills		00 05 00
	giuen att my Lady Maydstone		00 00 06
	<--ing of>		
<7>6	wax		00 00 01

7	wine etc N L	00 01 00
	paid Landress for washing last time I}	
	was in London}	00 04 00
8	Spent N. L.	00 02 00
	A greate pewter bason	00 04 06
	6 sawcers	00 01 10
10	Spent N. L	0<0>1 02 00
11	Nayles	00 00 04 ob'
	Carpenters work	00 01 08
	giuen	00 00 02
	A loade of billetts and fagotts	00 <0>10 00
13	Curtaine rods for a new bedstedd att}	
	3 <sup>d</sup> per foote.}	00 04 06
	paid master Taylour for worke heere	
	one day	00 06 00
	giuen ye vpholsterers man for	
	h<anging>^imself^ [<]ye[>]	
	<stuffe vp>	00 01 00
	paid a porter for bringing stuff	
	hither	00 00 04
14	{6 turky worke stooles att ye second}	
	{ hand att 5 <sup>s</sup> 6 <sup>d</sup> per stoole}	01 13 00
//	{A faire turky Carpett at ye second}	
	{ hand being <b>[blank]</b> long and <b>[blank]</b> }	
	[{} broade}	06 10 00
15	yellow, blew, and russett silke att 2 <sup>s</sup> }	



	per ounce to worke armes}	00 02 06
	paid master Noakes his apothecary bill	
	for my selfe	00 03 10
	ffor 2 halters	00 00 08
	A washing boule	00 05 00
	<paid> Giuen a Coachman for breaking}	
	a new Coach gelding}	00 02 00
	pottengers and Candlestickes	00 00 03
	A torche	00 00 09
	A kettle	00 11 06
	A spitt	00 02 00
	A <n>horse to saw wood on	00 01 06
	Setting ye sawe	00 00 10
	ffor a lanthorne	00 01 06
	A dripping pan	00 01 08
	A grater	00 00 10
	A locke for my study doore	00 01 00
	Bayes to make Ned a Coate	00 08 00
	ffor a Iacke and lines and weight	00 15 00
	Nayles and tenter=hookes	00 00 07
16	per of brasse Cobb irons	01 <0?>19 00
	per of little andirons with brasse	
	heades	00 05 00
	per of tonges and a firepan with}	
	brasse heades and one brasse apeece}	
	more}	00 0<4?>5 00

22 - 9 - 6 ob'.

**[f.67r]**

1626

Second half yeare

	3 yds of tiffany for my wife	00 04 06
	Gloues for her	00 09 00
	A muff for my cosen Mary, giuen her}	
	by my wife}	00 04 00
	A Chaine giuen by her to my sister	
	Fr[ances] Dering	00 05 00
	Two Chinne bands for my wife	00 02 06
	Shoing Coach=horse	00 05 06
	Spice for a drenche for them	00 01 08
	A letter	00 00 02
	halfe a hundred of nayles	00 00 03
	A torche	00 00 09
	per of shoes for my wife	00 03 00
	per of bootes and mending bootes for	
	me	00 18 00
17	giuen and my Lord Dukes lodgings	00 01 00
	giuen att my Lady Maydston's	00 01 00
18	to a porter for bring<e>ing Chaires	00 00 06

	giuen att Sir Iohn Hobarts	00 01 00
	porter for bringing stooles	00 00 06
	giuen ye shomakers box	00 00 06
	mending lockes etc	00 00 04
	paid Landresse	00 01 00
19	Giuen master Taylour for half a dayes worke	00 04 00
21	paid a fee for a doe to ye keeper of} paules perry parke, giuen me by ye} Lady Throckmorton}	00 10 00
	paid ye carrier for bringing itt vp	00 06 00
22	Venice glasses 6. 8 <sup>s</sup> . square} trenchers some att 18 <sup>d</sup> others att} 8 <sup>d</sup> , round trenchers att <18?> 16 <sup>d</sup> } per dozen, and a voyden knife 16 <sup>d</sup> } all together Cost}	00 16 00
	giuen little George Finch his nurse	00 05 00
	giuen my Lord Tufton's man that} brought me his patent of ye} baronettship}	00 01 00
25	<paid?> ^paid^ poore +	00 01 02
26	hay for my horse	00 00 04
	to a porter	00 00 06
	my wife and I lost att cardes	00 08 06
28	I lost att Cardes	01 08 06
	giuen att my Lady Maydstones to ye	

	cooke	00 02 00
29	giuen att whitehall	00 00 06
	paid for ye taffaty yat lined ye}	
	skirtes of my doublett and faced ye}	
	<h?>ends viz dim' yd dim' qrter'}	00 08 00
	Item 4 yds dim' of silluerd gragarum}	
	to make my wife a kertle and}	
	sleeues and stomacher att 19 <sup>s</sup> 6 <sup>d</sup> }	
	per yd}	04 08 00
	14 ounces 3 qrters' of silluer Cloud}	
	lace being 8 dozend dim' yardes to}	
	lay her gowne about att 5 <sup>s</sup> per}	
	ounce}	03 12 00
	15 ounces dim' of silluer spangled}	
	lace edging, att 5 <sup>s</sup> 4 <sup>d</sup> per ounce}	
	being 6 dozen dim' to lay her}	
	bodyes and 8 couples downe ye}	
	kirtle}	<40>04 05 00
30	paid for ye borrowing of 2 bookes of}	
	heraldry of master Kimby}	00 05 00
	giuen master Taylour for a dayes worke	
	in heraldry	00 05 00
31	ffor Carrying of letters	00 01 00
January 1.	paid Stephen his bill. viz giuen ye	
	bakers box	00 00 04
	giuen my Lord Grayes foote man	00 00 06

giuen ye Coachmakers box	00 01 00
giuen ye Smithes men	00 00 06
gilding of mony for Antho[n]y	00 04 00
washing ye mens shirtes	00 01 06
bringing a Letter	00 00 04
to a porter for bringing things	00 00 03

20 - 15 - 1.

**[f. 67v]**

1626

January	Second half yeare	
1	paid all due for hay	01 14 00
	Item all for 9 bb' and a pecke of}	
	oates since ye 28 of Nouember}	00 18 06
	for coach=roome one weeke	00 01 00
	giuen ye Ostler	00 00 06
	my wife Lost att cardes	00 14 00
	I lost att cardes	00 01 00
3	{A Spanish ruff for my wife	01 04 00
	{2 <se^ui^tts of> suites of knotts	00 06 06
	{Riband	00 03 06
	{A blacke french Quoife	00 06 06
	{ffor pinnes	00 04 04

	{2 pendent pearles Counterfeited	00 05 00
	{knotts for shoes	00 01 02
4	giuen master Taylour for half a day's worke	00 04 00
5	{Walsingham and Gemiticensis {Chronicle of Wales {Ayscue his history of England {Lambert's perambulation which I gaue} { to master Taylour}	00 09 00 00 01 00 00 01 06 00 03 04
	{Suruey of Cornwall {A Saxon t<ea>reatise {Peacham of Limning	00 00 06 00 01 00 00 00 06
Heraldry	{Triall of bastardy {Description of midd[lesex] {Newbergensis his history {pamph<e>letts 6 and 2 MS {patterns of Coates and Supporters giuen my Lady Wentworths foote-man} that brought good newes}	00 01 00 00 00 06 00 01 00 00 02 00 00 02 00 00 01 00
6	my wife gaue <ye> her taylours men Lost att Cardes	00 01 00 01 06 00
8	giuen porter att my Lord Dukes Changing a per of ^silke^ stockins for my wife bobbin lace for her A torch	00 01 00 00 03 06 00 00 06 00 00 09

	A key for my pew in ye Church	00 01 00
	giuen ye Clarke	00 00 06
	A paper booke of 4 quire for Noble=} mens pedegrees}	00 10 06
	6 quire of paper	00 02 00
	A reame of paper to print with} escocheons and mantles}	00 11 00
	A paper booke for ye Orders and} degrees of ye nobility from a Duke} etc}	00 01 00
	blacke leade in a sweete sticke	00 00 06
	paid Richardson for Cutting a seale} in brasse of my Creast}	00 05 00
	paid him for Caruing armes vpon plate	00 05 00
9	giuen att ye half moone	00 00 06
10	A paper book of 4 quire ^bought of} master Kimby^ with mantle and} escocheon's printed 4 on a side} att 2 <sup>s</sup> 6 <sup>d</sup> per quire}	00 10 00
	giuen ye boy yat brought itt home	00 00 03
	half a reame of royall paper	00 14 00
	half a reame of troys demy	00 05 06
	A quire of ye best royall paper	00 02 06
11	An ounce of silke for armes	00 02 00
	A qrter' of a pound for ye same vse of bl[ack]	00 15 00

	A qrter' of a pound of Crewell Crimson}	
	in graine att 10 <sup>d</sup> per ounce}	00 03 04
	<->A pound of white threed for ye same	
	vse	00 08 00
	A<n> <^ounce(?)^> <qrter' of an> dim'	
	ounce of threed	00 0<2>3 00 <ob'>
12	Lost att Cardes	00 06 00

14 - 5 - 8

**[f. 68r]**

1626

## Second half yeare

January 13	giuen	00 01 06
	Lining of my hatt	00 02 00
	Spent	00 00 06
14	giuen att White hall priuy garde	00 01 00
	giuen Lady Richardson's coachman	00 02 00
15	paid master Cockson for a print in}	
	brasse to sett my armes vpon my}	
	bookes, being ye Wyuerne holding my}	
	single coate, he sayd that ye}	
	brasse stood him in 4 <sup>s</sup> }	01 00 00
16	A loade of billettts	00 11 00



	paid master Taylour for halfe a dayes	
	worke	00 04 00
17	my wife gaue my Lady ffinches	
	coachman	00 02 00
18	paid for ye silluer of a double Seale	00 12 00
	paid <f?>master Woodenett for Cutting}	
	of 8 coates and a creast att one}	
	end and my single coate att ye}	
	other}	00 18 00
	starche	00 00 04
	to a porter	00 00 03
	spiggetts	00 00 01
	A leaden standish	00 00 04
	Cotton for my inke horne	00 00 02
19	Charges when stephen went downe with}	
	horses and brought other vp}	00 07 09
	dim' pound of yellow silke for armes	00 16 00
	A redd box for my wife	00 04 00
	A brass seale circumscribed	00 06 00
	my wife gaue ye porter att my Lord	
	Dukes	00 01 00
20	Giuen Dicke att my Lord Dukes	00 02 00
2<2>3	<22> {Giuen master Tauerner Secretary to my}	
	{ Lord Montgomery when he drew a}	
	{ warrantt for me to be sworne of ye}	
	{ priuy Chamber to the K[ing]}	01 00 00

	{Giuen his man that writt ye warrant	00 02 00
	{Giuen Sir William Heydon's man <that>}	
	{ when his master tooke my oath}	00 02 00
25	Gilt paper	00 04 00
	A per of sky Colour silke stockins	01 16 00
	A per of black silk stockins	01 10 00
	A per of knitt thread stockins	00 04 06
	A per of <p?>buckes leather gloues}	
	with topps of black plush}	00 08 00
	A per of plaine buckes leather gloues	00 05 00
	<A per> 2 per of thinne inner gloues	00 02 00
	A little Tiffany ruff for my wife	00 07 06
	paid my Laundresse	00 03 00
	giuen a porter for bringing stooles	00 00 06
	giuen ye pages of ye backe stayres att	
	White hall	00 02 00
	giuen a boy that did light me home	00 00 06
	A loade of wood	00 10 00
	to ye smith for setting on a locke	00 00 04
	A pott for ye folkes to drinke in	00 00 02
28	giuen a boy for lighting my Coach home	00 00 06
29	Lost in light peeces borrowed	00 05 00
	paid Stephen<s> for 6 baytes for Coach	
	horse	00 03 00
	Giuen Stephen	00 00 04
	mending my watch	00 11 00

30	Barber	00 02 00
	giuen my Lady Maydston's man	00 01 00
31	A light from Whitehall home	00 01 00
february 2	<I?> giuen att Whitehall	00 02 00
	A light home	00 00 06
	paid my Lady Richardson for vse	01 00 00

14 - 15 - 9

**[f. 68v]**

1626

February	Second half yeare	
7	Giuen nurse Markettman	00 02 00
	Giuen N. L.	00 02 06
8	Giuen att my fathers	00 01 06
	Giuen att Bexley	00 03 00
	Giuen Thomas Wyld when I and my boy} came vp from Bexley to London in ye} coach}	00 02 06
10	Giuen N L	00 05 00
	A <new> half shirt	00 08 00
	paid And discharged Thomas Russell} all his wages}	01 00 00
	Giuen him ouer	00 05 00

	A torche	00 00 09
	Sending Thomas to Grauesend	00 00 06
	Washing Thomas his shirts	00 00 06
	A halter	00 00 03
	horsemeate and ostler	00 01 01
11	Giuen my taylours boy	00 00 06
	Giuen my Lord Dukes porter att}	
	Wallingford house}	00 02 00
1<3>2	Tooth pickes and case	00 00 08
	N L	00 02 00
1<4>3	ffor making a bond	00 01 00
	paid master Taylour for binding 2}	
	paper bookes for alphabetts of}	
	Heraldry}	00 08 00
	ffor stocking a print of armes	00 02 00
14	paid master Taylour for allmost a}	
	dayes worke in heraldry}	00 04 00
15	2 grammers for Anthony	00 01 03
	10 quire of paper for heraldry	00 05 06
16	paid a porter that brought things from	
	Belinsgate	00 00 04
	Barber	00 02 06
//	A silluer rapier cutt in diamonds	02 10 00
17	Aesops fables in English for Anthony	00 00 06
	paid my Taylour for all worke and}	
	lining about my plush suite and}	

	Cloake}	03 14 00
	ffor a Cordeuant wastcoate and making	01 00 00
	paid him for all other worke	00 1<5>4 00
	paid Muddiman for all his worke for}	
	my wife vt patet per bill}	06 16 00
	A drumm for my boy	00 05 00
18	A new beauer hatt	02 05 00
	paid a scriuener for making a bond	00 01 00
<0?>	Item for helping me to ye mony viz:	
o.	100 <sup>li'</sup>	00 05 00
	14 yds of blacke vnshorne vellett att}	
	24 <sup>s</sup> per yd to make a suite and ye}	
	outside of a Cloake}	16 1<5>6 00
	9 yds 3 qrters' of black plush att 28 <sup>s</sup> }	
	per yd to line ye Cloake}	13 12 00
	3 yds dim' of white satten to lyne ye}	
	doublett and skirtes and pocketts}	
	att 15 <sup>s</sup> }	02 12 06
	1 yd <dim'>quter' of black sattin}	
	for edging ye suite att 16 <sup>s</sup> per yd}	01 00 00
<Item>	ye mercers bill for this suite	
	3 - 19 - 6	
	ye Taylours bill for ye same	
	vt supra	
	3 - 14 - 0	
	Totall of all this suite and Cloake	

37 - 13 - 6

---

 55 - 12 - 2
**[f.69r]**

1626

Second half yeare

February	Sattin and taffety for a new per of } sleeues}	01 06 06
17	Supper in Apollo with Sir George } Dawson Sir Thomas Walsingham, Sir } Iohn Skeffington, and my brother } Ashbernham}	00 07 06
21	per of gloues for Anthony.	00 00 06
	paid for all horsemeate	00 19 0<0?>4(?)
	Item for a halter	00 00 04
	Item more for horsemeat	00 02 02
	per of stockins for Antho[n]y	00 01 02
	Kersy to make Anthony a suite	00 10 00
	Cloath to make him a cloake	00 16 08
	dying my yellow silk stockins	00 01 06
	giuen my Lord Dukes porter	00 00 06
	giuen Stephen	00 00 02

	paid Alice Browne a whole yeares}		
	Wages due vpon ye 26. of Ianuary}		
	last past}	02	10 00
22	ffor a new print in wood Carued to}		
	print Escocheons with mantells of 9}		
	in a side}	00	14 06
	ffor printing of 38 q[ui]r[e] of}		
	paper with that and other prints}		
	att 8 <sup>d</sup> per quire}	01	05 06
27	Dinner with Sir Thomas Shirley att a		
	tauerne	00	07 06
	:Charges when stephen went into Kent	00	04 08
	100 li' of fagotts	00	10 06
	giuen Stephen	00	00 02
28	A greate print of armes viz. 16}		
	// coates with ye baronette hand, and}		
	a wiuerne holding ye <esco> sheild.}		
	Carued by master Cockson, to sett}		
	vpon my bookes}	04	15 00
March			
2	heraldry	00	01 00
	paid my Landress	00	02 06
3	Giuen a fee for looking in ye office		
	of Wills	00	05 00
5	riband	00	00 09
6	giuen att my Lady Maydstones	00	00 06

8	paid Miles ye Carrier for all	00 04 00
9	poore +	00 01 00
	paper and Inke	00 00 06
10	paid ye taylour for all worke about a}	
	Cloake and suite for <h>Anthony}	00 18 00
	A reame of Italian royall paper for	
	escocheons	02 08 00
	A quire of ye best <royall> imperiall	
	paper	00 04 00
	A paper <for> booke for places in	
	Kent	00 01 0<0?>4(?)
	Hard wax	00 01 00
1<1>2	A button to Anthony's Cloake	00 00 06
13	giuen att denmark house	00 01 00
14	giuen Henr' Fisher	00 10 00
	binding heraldry bookes	00 15 00
	Typotius his worke of Hieroglyphickes	00 18 00
	Giuen N L	00 <0>10 00
15	Giuen by my wife to Doctor Foxs as a	
	fee	00 10 00
	paid for binding 2 bookes vp for	
	heraldry	00 07 00
16	6 paper bookes of 5 q[ui]r[e] in a}	
	booke bound in parchent for}	
	history and Heraldry of Kent viz}	
	4 <sup>d</sup> per q[ui]r[e] et 4 <sup>d</sup> per binding}	00 12 00



giuen ffranklyn in part of payment}  
 for his iourney with ye horses} 00 01 00

23 - 6 - 1.

[f. 69v]

1626

March	Second halfe yeare	
17	paid these bills vt sequitur viz:	
	Imprimis for shoing oates and hay}	
	for Coach=horse}	02 07 04
	ffor mending my saddle	00 02 04
	A torch	00 00 10
	paid ye Scauenger of London	00 01 08
	more for shoing ye <coach> Coach horse	00 04 02
	A ffanne for my wife	00 05 00
	Riband for my wife	00 03 00
	giuen by her to my cosen Ashbornham's}	
	Coa<h>chman}	00 01 00
	A skreene for her	00 00 04
	giuen to other Coachmen	00 0<2>4 00
	A Carded band for my wife	00 05 00
	mending and starch<e>ing her ruffe	00 03 00
	giuen by her	00 00 06

per of shoes(?) for Anthony	00 01 06
A drumme for Anthony	00 05 00
ffor tape	00 01 05
poore	+ 00 03 00 ob'
Candles 8 li'	00 0<0?>3(?) 0<3>0 ob'
paid ye Vpholster master Grafton	<b>[blank]</b>
A french bedsted with pillers of}	
wallnutt tree}	01 15 00
1 peece of greene and yellow Velure	01 18 00
23 yds of <fr?> striped hangings}	
linsey wolsey att 6 <sup>s</sup> per yd}	06 18 00
ringes hooke nayles et hanging vp	00 02 0<6?>0
ffor a low stoole and two low halfe}	
back't Chaire wee finding ye black}	
Couering}	01 07 00
ye stoole frame 1 <sup>s</sup> 2 <sup>d</sup> ye Chaires 4 <sup>s</sup> -8 <sup>d</sup> :	
ye bl[ack]	A greate Chaire frame ^of beech^ 4 <sup>s</sup> .)
wrought	2 low stoole frames of wallnutt tree}
velluett	3 <sup>s</sup> 8 <sup>d</sup> . buckarom to lyne ye inside}
chaire and	of ye stuffe 2 <sup>s</sup> -3 <sup>d</sup> . 4 <sup>s</sup> ounces 3}
stooles	qrters' bate one dram of black and}
	orange <freinge> turky top freinge}
	att 3 <sup>s</sup> per ounce for ye Chaire and}
	2 stooles. 14 <sup>s</sup> . ye stuffe was our}
	owne So these 2 stooles and Chaire}
	Cost beside ye stuffe sackcloath,}

girtwebb, nayles, towe, C(?)urled}  
 haire, redd leather, <nayles> etc}  
 10<sup>s</sup> 6<sup>d</sup>. making them vp 6<sup>s</sup>}      01 19 0<3?><4>2  
 ffor making vp ye greene vellett 3}  
 stooles and 2 <C?>low halfe backe}  
 Chaires. for ye frames and all}  
 butt ye Couering stuffe}      02 00 10  
 19    A loade of wood      00 09 06  
       mending my silluer Can      00 03 04  
 20    2 li' of Candles      00 00 10<sup>d</sup>  
       my wife paid for starching her band      00 01 06  
       ffor mending Andrewes shoes      00 00 05  
       paid ye Scauengers for all due att  
       our Lady      00 01 08  
       paid master Kymbe in part for}  
       tricking ye armes of Kent}      00 10 00  
       paid for <5 paper> a brasse print of}  
       my single Coate and Creast for}  
       bookes}      01 10 00

17 - 9 - 8

[f.70r]

1626

## Second half yeare

	<5>6 paper bookes of 5 q[ui]r[e] in a}	
	booke for notes of Kent by ye Lath}	
	bound in parchement}	00 12 0[-]
	paid for binding vp 2 greate bookes}	
	and one in 4to marked on ye backe}	
	KENT}	00 12 06
	ffor binding other heraldry paper	
	bookes	00 02 00
	Item for binding 3 greate bookes with}	
	scocheon paper for Ordinaryes}	00 15 00
	Item for paper putt in them	00 00 06
	paid ye Chirurgeon for letting me	
	bloud	00 05 00
	Giuen master Doctor Foxe 7 fees	03 10 00
	paid All manner of Charges in passing}	
	my patent of Baronettship as}	
//	appeareth by ye particulars in a}	
	paper with in ye box where ye}	
	patent Lyes}	84 16 00
30	paid Stephen a whole yeares wages}	
	due att our Lady day}	05 00 00
	paid ye Coachmakers bill	0<0?>1 04 00
31	paid master Noakes ye Apothecary for}	
	all that I had of him in my last}	
	sicknes}	00 17 08

	Item for my wife	00 04 00
	Item for Anthony	00 12 10
	paid my half yeares assesse to ye poore	00 10 00
April 10	paid for making vp a damaske suite} for Anthony.}	00 15 06
	Horses in London	01 16 00
	giuen there	00 01 06
	Disbursed by my brother H[enry] D[ering] whilst I liued in London.	
Nouember		
3	Charges in my seruaunts returne from} London, themselues, and ye horses}	00 07 05}
	paid Bayly ye sawyer	00 16 01}
	paid <b>[blank]</b> Kember of Harriettsham for a blacke gelding for ye Coach	08 00 00}
9	dyett for 2 men att board wages for} each a fortnight}	00 16 00}
13	paid and discharged Iohn Batherst Giuen a drummer att a muster	01 10 00} 00 02 00}
	Item a barrell of beere then spent	00 1<0>1 00}
21	paid Alexander Hart for Loane of mony	1<3>1 13 04}
23	ffetching of horses <too and f>[<]ro[>] <2 <sup>s</sup> 2 <sup>s</sup> 6 <sup>d</sup> 2 <sup>s</sup> 1 <sup>li</sup> (?) 6 <sup>d</sup> 9 <sup>d</sup> > <4 <sup>s</sup> -3 <sup>s</sup> 19 <sup>d</sup> .>	00 16 05}
26	paid Iohn Dering for mault	12 05 00}

December	17	p[aid] my cosen Elis: Fisher for}	}
		loane of mony}	04 00 00}
		An old Cloake bought of Thomas to}	}
		make Andrew <a per of> Hills a}	01 02 09}
		suite whilst he was att my fathers}	<00 15 00>}
		more to make itt vp}	<00 03 09>}
January	16	paid for a yeares loane of 100 <sup>li</sup> to}	}
		my father due december 20}	08 00 00}
		paid my father which he L[ai]d out}	}
		for Composition}	00 05 00}
February	4	A new plough bought	00 09 00}
	11	Giuen to Anthony	00 01 06}
		giuen nurse	00 02 00}
	14	paid goodman Carter for 28 qrter' of}	}
		flockes att 16 <sup>d</sup> per qrter'}	01 17 04}
		ffor 4 traces	00 01 04}
		paid nurse Markettman in part	01 00 00}

155 - 10 - 8

[f. 70v]

1626.

February		Second half yeare	
	14	{A per of sockes for Antho[n]y.	00 00 06

	{dressing my bay mares foote	00 01 00
	{3 halters	00 01 01
	{A fothering line	00 00 04
18	{ffor a messenger to douer viz: I.Lucas	00 02 00
	{A new plough	00 09 00
24	{paid Elnor ye taylours bills 18 <sup>s</sup>	
	{6 pints of Hastifers	00 01 00
March 18	{3 ells of Holland	00 09 00
	{A new gett	00 00 10
24	{paid Nurse Markettman ye remainder}	
	{ for all ye nursing for Ned: }	
	{ being 67 weekes att 2 <sup>s</sup> 6 <sup>d</sup> per week}	01 09 00
	{paid Bayly ye sawyer for worke	00 16 01
	{paid in Smithes bills. for shoing and}	
	{ for husbandry irons}	02 04 08
	{Candles	00 02 03
	{paid William Quersted and discharged	00 05 00
	{paid ye shoomakers bill for Anthony}	
	{ and Andrew Hill}	00 16 00
december 26	{paid William Sare in part of wages	02 00 00
	{paid Iohn Hunt for Carpentry	00 16 02
	{ Item for worke in remoouing of	
	{ trees	01 12 00
	{paid Him and others for worke}	
	{ att ye bouling}	<00 12<11> 09 o?b'>
	{ ground}	00 1<3>1 <1>0<1>0 <<1>0>

{paid ye two Tilghmans for all worke}  
 { in my absence, Item, to **[blank]**  
 { Roberts and Richard Butcher for}  
 { husbandry worke etc} 02 01 05  
 {Item more to ye 2 <til<h>gh> Tilghmans}  
 { for ploughing} <-> 02 16 02  
 {Item to them for Courting 01 07 01  
 {Item to them for Threshing and  
 { Cleaning 04 00 1. ob'  
 {paid for ye remoouing of trees to}  
 { others beside I. Hunt} 00 11 5. ob'  
 paid for 9 barrells of beere spent}  
 att London before our Comming downe} 02 14 00  
 March. {paid att London for teaching Anthony}  
 { to play on a drumm} 00 05 00  
 {memorandum paid my wiues houshold  
 { booke for dyett att London v<s>t  
 { sequitur:  
 {Imprimis for all Nouember 03 15 00.ob'  
 { <25 - 12 - 2>  
 {Item for all december where of spent}  
 { att one dinner - 3<sup>li'</sup>-10<sup>s</sup>-<2?>3<sup>d</sup>} 08 06 06.ob'  
 dyett {Item for all Ianuary 07 19 10.qr'  
 30<sup>li'</sup> {Item for all February 04 18 10  
 10<sup>s</sup> {Item for all March 05 10 00  
 3<sup>d</sup>. other Charges beside dyett 00 05 01.



paid Doctor Fox. in 7 fees for aduise	
in phisicke	03 10 00
Chirurgeon	00 08 00
Brass prints for ^my^ armes on bookes	01 10 00
<56 - <7?>2 - <5>6>	
Booke binder for binding bookes for	
heraldry	01 10 00
Scauenger	00 01 08

---

63 - 7 - 2

---

Summe of this halfe yeare whilst  
I lay att London which  
was but 5 monthes.

<42<5?>4 - 15 - 7>.

---

431 - 15 - 3

---

Summe totall of this  
whole yeare.

721 - 8 - 11

---

<714<5?> - 9 - 3>

[f. 71r]

1627

ffirst half yeare

March

27	A handle to my silluer Chaffingdish	00 01 00
	Washing a per of Sheetes	00 01 00
	A loade of wood	00 09 10
31	paid ye smith's bill	00 09 00
	paid for marking o<n>f my new plate	00 05 06
	A greate leather standard Chest	01 00 00
	porter for bringing itt home	00 00 06
	per of s<t>hoes for Andrew	00 02 00
	Giuen Iames Dering when he went ouer	00 05 00
April 2	A booke print of my Creast <viz> alone	00 08 00
3	Letters	00 00 04
	A skinne of Velom	00 01 02
	<5?>3 bookes of Computation of yeares	00 02 04
	writing of a warrant to search all}	
	offices without fee, to be signed}	
	by ye priuy counsell}	00 02 00
	supper	00 02 09
4	paid ye shomaker for all due vnto him	
	for my selfe	01 09 00
	Item for my wife	00 03 00

	{Mathaeus Parisiensis, et Florent'		
	{ Wigorn' etc	00	10 00
	{Goodwin's suc <sup>^</sup> c <sup>^</sup> ession of BB, latin	00	04 00
	{Edmeri Historia	00	04 00
5	giuen att my Lady Maydston's	00	00 06
	paid a Carrman for bringing Chaires		
	and stoole	00	00 10
6	giuen att my Lord Priuy Seale's	00	01 00
	giuen att my Lord Dukes to ye Porter'	00	01 00
	to a boy that lighted me home	00	00 09
X	<my dinner>	<00	01 0<6>4>
7	Giuen att my Lord of Canterburyes	00	01 00
	going by water	00	01 00
	Candles	00	00 05
	Apples and a lemman x	00	00 05
8	giuen	00	00 06
	{A Chaine bought by my wife and}		
	{ giuen <Nan> my cosen Anne Cutts}	01	05 00
	{Gloues for my wife	00	06 00
	{A ruffe for my wife	00	07 00
	{Riband	00	06 00
	{A per of garters for her	00	02 00
	{Knotts for her	00	03 00
9	giuen for Carrying a letter	00	01 00
	giuen att Sir Iohn Hoberts	00	01 06
	going by water	00	00 06

		mending my hangers	00 00 04
10		going by water	00 00 06
		giuen att ye Master of ye rolles	00 02 00
		ffor writing a postscript in my}	
		warrant for search in offices}	00 02 00
		paid master Beale for dressing and}	
		lining my hatt}	00 04 00
		A hatt for Anthony	00 05 06
11		A scriuener for writing more in my}	
		warrant of search for Antiquities}	00 00 06
17	X	<paid ye Cooke his bill for all due}	
		vnto this morning}	00 11 00>
		letters	00 00 04
	X	<stephens Charges when he Came vp	00 01 0<6?>4>
		to a porter	00 00 04

9 - 15 - 2

**[f. 71v]**

1627

Aprill. ffirst halfe yeare.

	X	<ffor dyett	00 01 06>
		An vrinall	00 00 03
		paid ye Smith for mending ye winedow	00 00 06

	paid ye watchman <that> of ye Citty	00 02 00
	giuen ye Coachmakers man when they}	
	brought a Coache home for Anthony}	00 01 00
	paid a voluntary assesse to ye}	
	minister for afternoone Lectures}	00 10 00
	paid Cockson for Cutting a seale of}	
	my single coate and Creast <10 <sup>s</sup> >}	
	circumscribed Sig: Edvardi Dering}	
	milit' et Baronetti}	00 1<8?>7 06
	Item ye silluer of itt	00 04 06
	paid Wodenett for taking of my greate}	
	seale with 8 Coates and Creast, and}	
	for making a thimble to itt and <s>}	
	an Iuory handle}	00 02 06
	going by water	00 00 06
12	to a porter	00 00 06
	Comming to grauesend by water	00 04 00
	giuen	00 01 00
	horsemeate <and dyett>	00 0<3>2 06
	A hackney hired home	00 05 00
13	giuen att my fathers	00 09 06
14	<Ordinary att Ashford for me and my}	
X	brother Henr[y]>}	<00 03 00>
	giuen a poore man	+ 00 03 00
19	2 doz b' of Candles	00 09 00
	giuen att Boughton	00 02 06

Corde	00 00 01
girthes	00 00 08
paid Sergeant Snowden for trayning my}	
souldiers by Command from my Lord}	
Leiuetenant 3 dayes}	00 06 00
giuen him for his dyett	00 06 00
giuen a drummer for attending	00 05 00
paid by my brother H[enry]	
D[ering] whilst I was att London	
since our Lady day Last past.	

## April

8	paid for more worke about ye bowling	
	gro[un]d	00 12 00
	day worke in husbandry by ye 2}	
	Tilghmans and Roberts}	02 10 00
	paid Iohn Hunt for carpentry and}	
	making of pales}	00 13 06
10	paid Thomas Wiles for horsemeat att}	
	Grauesend}	00 14 04
	<Shouing>	<00 00 02>
	horsemeate when my wife <Cam> ^went^}	
	home from London}	00 10 08
	my seruaunts 2 of them by water	00 01 00
	mending a saddle	00 00 06
	Giuen Thomas Wiles by my wife	00 05 00
	paid Iennings ye cowper for worke	00 0<2?>3 00

Layd out by my selfe

att London.

23	per of bootehose	00 10 00
	going by water whilst I was there	<b>[blank]</b>
	giuen att ye exchequer	00 03 06

10 - 17 - 0

**[stub]**

**[f.72r]**

1627

Aprill	ffirst half yeare	
25	The Acts of Scotland printed	00 04 00
	Candles	00 00 05
27	Satten for a doublett	0<0>2 12 00
	Taffaty for lining	0<0>1 01 00
	A ruffe and 2 per of Cuffes	01 04 00
	2 dozen of silluer and Watchett	
	pointes	01 04 00
	bowles for ye Children	00 00 06
28	per of gloues	00 01 02

		new hatching my gilt rapier	01 12 00
30		2 paper bookes	00 01 08
		A reame of paper ffor Antiquityes	02 08 00
		Item 4 quire more of ye same for ye	
		same vse	00 10 00
		A reame of paper	00 05 00
		other paper	00 <0->01 <06>10
		pennes	00 01 00
		Inkhornes and penknife	00 02 04
		A pen knife	00 00 06
		giuen master Deuicke's man that}	
		brought me a booke of ye mapps of}	
		ffrance}	00 02 00
May.	1.	Iuniper	00 01 00
	2	giuen att ye Rolles	00 01 00
		paid master Cockson for an Iuory top	
		to my seale	00 02 06
		paid for glasse Armes viz. 2 coates}	
		in single quarryes with creastes.}	
		each att 1 <sup>s</sup> -6 <sup>d</sup> . 2 without creasts}	
		att 1 <sup>s</sup> . and for peeces of glasse to}	
		mend broken armes withall each}	
		be??ing att coate att 6 <sup>d</sup> per Coate}	00 10 00
	3	p[aid] master Woodnett for Cutting my}	
		single Coate and for ye silluer}	
		added to another seale}	00 03 06



	giuen master Lilly for ye vse of his}	
	booke of visitation <f?> of Kent}	00 10 00
	paid master Taylour for a peece of}	
	Velom and for drawing some circles}	
	thereon}	00 02 06
4	Inke of ye exchequer	00 00 06
5	paid H. Hutton a qrters' wages	01 00 00
//	Giuen Sir William Segar	02 04 00
6	Landresse	00 02 06
7	Barber	00 02 06
	ffagotts	00 01 09
	An vrinall	00 00 03
	An inke glasse	00 00 05
	Chamberent for a fortnight in}	
	Kings streete}	00 16 00
8	paid Cockson for Cutting my Creast}	
	att one end of my double seale}	00 06 00
9	2 per of socks	00 01 00
	giuen master Hill for dressing my}	
	deafe eare}	00 10 00
	paid master Kimby for all worke in}	
	armory viz. for tricking coates and}	
	creast att 5 <sup>s</sup> six score}	00 14 00
	Phisicke	00 07 04
	An iuory boxe for an inkhorne	00 01 06
10	<f>To a porter	00 00 06

19 - 0 - 2

[f. 72v]

1627

May	ffirst half yeare	
10	going by water from London to Erill	00 05 00
	giuen att my cosen Bringbornes	00 03 00
11	horsemeate att Grauesend	00 0<0>2 09
	going by water whilst I was att}	
	London}	00 04 00
	poore +	00 00 06
	Disbursed for me by my brother	
	H[enry] D[ering] whilst I was	
	att London In April and May. and	
	att London whilst I was in Kent	
April 28.	paid Hunt for 12 dayes worke about}	
	paling in ye Hopgarden and ye}	
	crosse pale that ioynes itt to ye}	
	east feild}	00 18 00
	paid Taylour ye moalecatcher for 4}	
	doz and 8 moales att 1 <sup>d</sup> ob' ye}	
	moale he findinge himeself}	00 07 00
29	ffor a hamperre	00 02 00

		giuen ye vpholsterers man	00 01 00
		A looking glasse	00 05 00
		ffor Cords	00 03 08
		ffor packthread	00 00 04
		bottles	00 02 00
		wharfage and waterbaile for my goods	00 02 08
		paid a porter for he<e>lping to packe}	
		vp my <thin<k?>ges> houshold stuff}	
		att London}	00 04 00
		paid ye Carman	00 05 00
		paid my apothecary	00 02 00
		{ffor pinnes	00 04 11
		{A silluer fan handle	00 02 06
		{A bone knife for Ned	00 00 02
		ffor for schooling of Anthony att}	
		Charter house}	00 05 00
		horsemeate in ye iourneying and}	
		staying about sending my stuffe}	
		home}	00 14 02
May	2	paid Iames Bunce for halfe an assesse}	
		to ye poore due in his times}	00 06 04
	4	Shoing att home	00 05 00
		plough irons	00 06 00
	6	paid for bringing downe my houshold}	
		stuff by water to ffeuersham}	01 03 00
		<h----- se> horsemeate att ffeuersham	00 00 08

	stuffing my saddle	00 00 06
	paid Nicholas Mason for bringing 2 } loade of stufte from ffeuersham } home to my house }	01 04 00
	ffor water bale	00 00 08
8	paid steward ye glasier for work	00 03 00
	paid ye mason for worke	00 00 08
	A Canne for beere	00 00 08
	paid for a matt att London	00 00 08
	20 li' of white starch att 4 <sup>d</sup> per li'	00 06 08
	A boxe	00 00 10

8 - 13 - 4

**[f.73r]**

1627

May	ffirst half yeare	
	paid ye vpholsterers bill vt sequitur	
	ffor a shagg matt for a bedd	00 02 00
	ffor 60 yds of bullrush matt att 2 <sup>d</sup> } per yd }	00 10 00
	ffor 3 playne mattes	00 02 00
	ffor two dayes worke	00 05 00
	ffor Cordes	00 02 06

{A french greate Chaire frame	00 03 06
{3 french backe stoole frames att 2 <sup>s</sup> 6 <sup>d</sup>	01 00 00
{2 low stoole frames	00 02 00
{girtwebb' and sacke cloath to all	
{ these	00 06 00
{14 yds of tike to make baggs for all}	
{ these att 20 <sup>d</sup> per yd}	01 03 04
{34 li' of ye best feathers to fill}	
{ all these att 12 <sup>d</sup> per li'}	01 14 00
{Leather and lining to ye backes of all	
{ these	00 05 00
{Drawing ye peeces of 9 yeards of}	
{ old scarlett to Couer all these}	00 07 06
{1200 of bright boate nayles for them	
{ all	01 00 10
{ffor blacke tackes for them all	00 03 06
{15 oz 1/4 of willow colour turky topp}	
{ freinge of silke att 2 <sup>s</sup> 7 <sup>d</sup> per ounce}	02 00 05
{14 yds 3/4 of yellow buckarum to make}	
{ Couers for all these att 13 <sup>d</sup> }	00 16 01
{ffor making ye greate Chaire and	
{ couer	00 04 00
{ffor making ye 8 backe stoole att	
{ 2 <sup>s</sup> each	00 12 00
{ffor making ye 2 low stooles	00 02 00

<ye o(?)dd 6<sup>s</sup> 8<sup>d</sup> was abated.>

18 giuen Iohn Wolton his boy that}  
     brought me letters} 00 00 02

23 paid Richard Kersby for threshing 00 05 04  
     giuen att Boughton 00 01 00  
     horseroome during a showerer 00 00 06

24 Andrewes Charges when I sent him to}  
     London beside dyett} 00 0<2>1 06  
     giuen him 00 00 04  
     Charges att London about <getting>}  
     remouing my ^two^ trunkes from}  
     Westminster} 00 02 02

<Keeters?>

Paid Campion ye Carrier for all due}  
     may. 1<0?>9.} 00 09 10

Item a saddle downe 00 00 06

wine and oyle and spices for a}  
     medicine for my gelding} 00 05 07

An ell of Cloath. for a Cheese Cloath 00 01 00

half a yard of Cloath for an ash  
     Cloath 00 00 04

28 paid ye mason for worke att Surrenden 00 02 04

A wanty hooke 00 00 03

paid Iohn Hunt ye Carpenter for 4}  
     dayes worke about my hops} 00 06 00

4 dayes worke in ye east parlour 00 06 00

ffelling of timber and making of}	
pales and rayles of itt}	00 12 09
2 dayes worke att harrowe	00 01 06
paid Browne ye smith for shoing	00 04 00
fforgeing of plough irons	00 03 04

14 - 6 - 1

**[f. 73v]**

1627

May	ffirst half yeare	
	mending a Cobbiron	00 00 03
	nayles	00 00 01
	Charnells hookes and rides for the}	
	East parlour}	00 03 04
	64 nayles for ye greate doore in ye}	
	East parlour}	00 02 00
	A per of sizers for ye stable	00 00 05
	A Crocke broken and paid for vnto}	
	daniell Smart due 1621 but not askt}	
	for vntill now.}	00 01 00
30	paid for Cloath to make Bocher a suite	00 15 00
29	paid vnto my Cosen Elisabeth ffisher}	
	for ye Loane of mony}	04 00 00

Iune 1	paid ye ioyner for worke in ye East parlour	00 02 00
	paid stephen for washing his shirtes att London	00 01 00
	Mending Andrewes shoes att London	00 00 05
	Starching a band for my wife	00 01 06
2	paid William Sare for half a yeares} wages ending att ye <b>[blank]</b> of May}	02 00 00
	Item for his paines whilst I kept no house	00 05 00
	horsemeate	00 00 08
3	A new saddle bought for me by Sir} Iohn Skeffington, with a bitt,} bridle, stirrup, and girthes}	02 10 00
	paid an assesse for ye poore of} little Chart made ye 4th of Iune} // last past 1626. att ye rate of 1 <sup>d</sup> } per acre 6 <sup>s</sup> 2 <sup>d</sup> . where of half of} itt repaid vnto me ^this day^ by ye} ouerseer yat receiued. - viz:} Richard Feild. because that many} denyed payment to so greate an} assesse being forreigners whereby} the parish contented themselues} with half ye proportion. memorandum} itt was paid long since but not}	



	sett downe}	00 03 01
<6>	6 ells of Lockarum att 2 <sup>s</sup> 8 <sup>d</sup> per ell}	
	to make Anthony shirtes}	00 16 00
	1 ell of fine holland for my wife	00 06 00
	paid Theophilus Tilghman for 13 dayes}	
	husbandry}	00 13 00
	paid Thomas Roberts for 9 dayes	
	husbandry	00 09 00
	paid Iohn Hunt for <one> 5 dayes	
	Carpenter	00 07 06
	3 iron Casements for ye East parlour	00 09 00
	paid ye Carryer	00 01 00
4	paid vnto Alexander Hart for halfe a}	
	yeares loane of 125 <sup>li</sup> , due on ye}	
	first of May last past}	05 00 00
	paid and discharged Thomasin}	
	Maplesden for all her time being}	
	halfe a yeare}	02 00 00
	giuen her	00 02 00
	ffor bring 2 young Cignetts from	
	Conyers mill	00 00 02
6	paid goodman steward ye glasier for}	
	41 foote dim' of new glasse for my}	
	East parlour att 7 <sup>d</sup> per foote}	01 04 02
	Item for mending a Casement	00 00 04
	Item for Coulouring Casements redd	00 01 00

9	paid. . . . Kingley for 4 yeares}	
	// quittrent due vnto my Lady Kemp, }	
	for her Manner of Bocton Aluph, }	
	out of 5 acres of land in Broadmead}	
	att 12 <sup>d</sup> ob' per annum}	00 04 02
	Item for ye stewards fee vpon ye}	
	Exchange of my name for my fathers}	
	which my father sayth was not due}	00 01 00

21 - 12 - 1.

**[f.74r]**

Iune

1627.

9	horses att Ashford seuerall times	00 01 06
14	paid for a per of stockins for Anthony	00 00 09
	paid for a per for Andrew	00 01 06
15	paid master Copley for all <his>}	
	small tithe due from St Michael}	
	last, vntill next St Michael}	01 00 00
16	paid for 100 li' of boate nayles for	
	Chaires	00 01 00
	packthread	00 01 00
	mending watch	00 04 00
	for a paile	00 01 0<2>4

per of Hose for Ned	00 00 09
giuen	00 01 04
worke in ye garden	00 00 06
Sand	00 00 06
broomes	00 00 04
needles	00 00 06
Barber for Anthony	00 00 03
per of garters for Anthony	00 03 00
2 beere glasses	00 01 04
tape	00 00 08
Riband	00 01 04
horsemeate and giuen att Ashford	00 00 10
<3 ells 3 qrters' of>	
Stuffe bought att Ashford to make a }	
suite for Anthony, a coate for Ned, }	
and a suite for Andrew and for ye }	
Kitchin boy}	02 08 11
Inkle bought there	00 02 00
paid Champion ye Carrier	00 02 04
paid Theophilus Tilghman for 11 dayes	00 11 00
paid Thomas Robertes for 12 dayes	00 12 00
paid Richard Bocher for 3 dayes	00 03 06
paid G. Gooding for 3 dayes dim' and }	
2 boyes for 3 dayes he att. 18 <sup>d</sup> his }	
boyes each att 14 <sup>d</sup> per diem about }	
<m>ye walles of my inner study }	

	for drawers}	00 12 03
	paid for 6 <for> bands for Antho[n]y}	
	one for Andrew, and another for ye}	
	Kitching boy}	00 06 02
	ffor a: steele	00 00 05
17	paid my assesse for beacon watch att}	
	Shorne Cliffe, and Westwell Downe}	00 01 00
<20>18	A barrell of beere bestowed on my	
	souldiers	00 11 00
20	paid steward ye glazier for glazing}	
	and setting vp my armes in ye east}	
	parlour}	00 04 08
	Item for glasse in my inner study	00 01 06
	Item for Soader for ye leades	00 04 08
	Item for otes worke	00 01 00
22	paid Bayly ye sawyer for 700 of}	
	board Cutt att 2 <sup>s</sup> 4 <sup>d</sup> per C}	00 16 00
	paid <b>[blank]</b> for 22 bushells' of}	
	oates att 15 <sup>d</sup> per bush' measured}	
	per heape}	01 07 06
	Memorandum layd out between	
	ye 23 of Iune and ye 2 of Iuly	
	whilst I liued att Willisborough	
	with my wife and family my father	
	and mother etc.	
	Imprimis ffor Letting my horse bloud	00 00 04

Shoestrings for Anthony	00 00 06
3 bands for Andrew	00 01 00
paid to a Labourer for a dayes worke}	
in Casting <of>^att^ ye pond}	00 01 00

10 - 11 - 0

**[f. 74v]**

1627

[Iune]

ffirst halfe yeare	
paid ye Carrier	00 00 06
paid ye two Lankfords for 7 dayes}	
worke between them about <ye> two}	
of <do>the Dormant windowes in ye}	
Granary}	00 10 06
paid Iohn Hunt for 17 dayes	01 07 00
Giuen my cosen Pickering	00 02 00
fforgeing of plough irons	00 05 06
ffor a new plough sheare	00 04 08
ffor nayles	00 04 0<0?>4
ffor mending ye coach	00 02 06
3 per of rides etc	00 03 06
Shoing	00 03 06
giuen Anthony	00 00 04

Lost att bowles	00 01 06
paid ye Glazier for worke att} willisborough}	00 0<2><4>4 00
<Item for setting vp>	
giuen ye Sexton there	00 00 06
giuen ye Sexton att Ashford	00 01 00
giuen master Th:' Godfrey's man	00 01 00
poore	00 00 06
Linnen bought for my self and my wife} binding 2 paper bookes one in bl[ack]} leather ye other in white Vellom} marked KENT}	03 00 00
Item for blacke leades etc	00 00 06
Item for letters	00 00 02
Item 4 quire of paper bound in Vellom} with blew silke stringes}	00 04 04

**[Gap]**

	Charges beside dyett att ye Assises.	
Iuly 8	poore	+ 00 00 06
	giuen ye Cryers gloue	00 01 00
	giuen ye fidders	00 0<0>1 00
	giuen att my Aunt Fisher's Horsemeate there	00 01 00 00 05 00

paid ye sadlers bill	00 07 08
A hatt for Ned	00 02 06
Horsemeate att Ashford	00 00 08
paid Arrowes ffor ^per^ shoes for	
Bocher [^]2. Ianuary[^]	00 02 08
Item another per May. 20	00 02 08
Item for mending shoes for him	00 02 08
mending shoes for Andrew	00 01 00
per of shoes for Anthony	00 01 06
per of shoes for Ned	00 00 10
mending ye Coach=harnesse	00 01 04
ffor soaling my bootes	00 01 00

9 - 1 - 10

**[f.75r]**

1627

ffirst halfe yeare.

Iuly 9	per of stockis for Anthony	00 01 04
	paid Iohn Hunt for 6 dayes	00 09 00
	paid Richard Fowler for Cleaning out}	
	of rootes}	00 10 00
	paid Hopper for shoing of <->8 per of	
	beastes	01 00 00

	paid Thomas Roberts for 6 dayes	00 06 00
	Item more when he dyetted in ye house	00 06 00
	paid Theophilus Tilghman for 17 dayes	00 17 00
	paid for ye Clarkes wages	00 00 06
	A per of traces	00 00 07
	paid ye Ioyner for 6 dayes dim'}	
	about ye doore and drawers in}	
	my Vtopia}	00 <6>06 00
10	paid Elner ye Taylour for all worke	00 12 00
	<b>[small gap]</b>	
	paid Mistress Awsiter for halfe a}	
	yeares rent of her house ended att}	
	our Lady day past. I say paid by ye}	
	hands of my cosen Bringborne Iune}	
	6th}	11 00 00
	Item paid and so discharged of ye}	
	house and all further rent.}	
	Iune. 25}	07 00 00
	paid ye Glasier for ye Armes in ye}	
	East parlour of my two wiues etc}	02 12 00
	4 latches for doores	00 05 08
	halfe a summe of reparation nayles	00 05 10
	6 dozen of corkes for my bottles	00 02 06
	A key for my trunke att London	00 00 10
	Portage there	00 03 00
	paid	<b>[blank]</b>



	A ruler	00 0<2>2 06
	Canuas to packe vp my suite and saddles	00 01 01
	dd' Oliuer Marshall	00 05 00
	Item to buy pencells	00 01 00
	paid on ye 19th of May for ye vse of} 100 <sup>li</sup> one quarter of a yeare vnto} master Christopher Bowyer of Grayes} Inne}	02 00 00
11	mending a brass candlesticke	00 00 02
-	3 bands for <Antho[n]y> Andrew	00 01 00
12	giuen M.N.N.L.	00 02 06
14	paid Bayly for sawing of 300 foote} att 2 <sup>s</sup> 4 <sup>d</sup> per foote}	00 07 00
	paid Iohn Hunt for worke about} planking ye stable}	00 06 00
	Item for other worke	00 03 00
	paid Theophilus Tilghman 6 dayes	00 06 00
	paid Thomas Roberts for 6 dayes	00 06 00
	paid Richard Michiner ye Ioyner for 5} dayes worke}	00 05 00
	paid for sheepe shearing	00 03 01
	Item for tarre	00 00 10
	paid Nicholas Mason for fetching of} 3<0>500 of shingles from beyond} Tenterden}	00 10 00

2 lockes 00 02 00

31 - 0 - 11

[f. 75v]

1627

Iuly	ffirst half yeare	
24	100 of nayles for ye Io<w>yner	00 00 03
	paid ye Carrier for all due	00 00 07
	paid Richard Catesby for 5 dayes}	
	threshing}	00 05 <0>10
15	paid my Assess for ye church 1626	00 06 08
	Item paid my Assesse for ye poore of}	
	Pluckley made ye 11th of May last}	00 13 04
	paid G: Gooding for all worke	00 06 00
	paid Anthony Barnard for Fetching a}	
	load of fagotts out of Fagothurst}	00 01 09
17	paid Bayly ye Sawyer for 2 dayes worke}	00 07 00
18	<paid> dd' to <b>[blank]</b> Tully to be}	
	paid vnto his brother Michael}	
	Tully for 3500 of shingles att}	
	20 <sup>s</sup> per 1000}	03 10 00
19	A stone bottle	00 00 06
	Redd Oaker 2 li'	00 00 04

	horsemeate att Maydstone	00 00 04
	Bone lace for my wife	01 03 00
	Mending a siue	00 01 00
	A preseruing glasse	00 00 03
	giuen Thomas Wilds	00 00 06
20	11 yd dim' of damaske att 10 <sup>s</sup> per yd} of ye History of Holofernes to make} a table Cloath, a Cupboarde Cloath, and a Side board Cloath}	04 16 00
	43 yds of damaske suitable att 2 <sup>s</sup> 11 <sup>d</sup> } per yd to make napkins} 3 dozen of napkins}	06 04 00
	6 yd of fine damaske of ye history of} ye prodigall Child att 10 <sup>s</sup> per yard} to make <one and> one table Cloath}	03 00 00
	6 yds of diaper att 5 <sup>s</sup> per yd to make} one table Cloath}	01 10 00
	18 yds of diaper att 2 <sup>s</sup> 2 <sup>d</sup> to make} <b>[blank]</b> napkins}	01 19 00
	22 yds of diaper att 20 <sup>d</sup> per yd to} make <b>[blank]</b> napkins}	01 16 00
21	paid ye two Langfords for 5 dayes} worke apeece att 18 <sup>d</sup> per diem about} making of a dormant windowe in ye} groomes Chamber, taking downe ye} ledge and making of a<n> playne}	

	doore}	00 15 00
22	27 li' of leade et dim' att 1 <sup>d</sup> ob'}	
	per li' bought att Ashford for ye}	
	last of my dormant windowes ouer}	
	ye stable}	00 03 04
	3 li' of redd<'> oaker for my study	
	wall	00 00 06
	horse att Ashford	00 00 02
31	Giuen ye Keeper att Eastwell w<e>hen}	
	my dogg rann att a deere}	00 02 06

27 - 3 - 10

**[f.76r]**

1627.

August	ffirst half yeare	
3	paid Bayly ye sawyer	00 05 00
	paid <b>[blank]</b> Catesby for Cutting of}	
	grasse and haying}	00 <0?>15 02
	ffor a speciall(?) --lin(?)es	00 00 10
	bottles and barrells 7.3.	<b>[blank]</b>
	gunpowder	00 05 06
	2000 4 li' nayles	00 06 08
	4 shoes for ye roane gelding	00 01 08

hookes and hinges	00 06 04
plough irons	00 00 09
100 of hobnayles	00 00 03
Shoing	00 05 01
paid steward ye Glazier	00 16 00
paid for a per of bootes	00 12 00
2 stocklockes	00 03 02
100 of quills	00 01 00
A Iackline	00 03 00
2 buttery basketts	00 05 06
10 dozen of trenchers	00 05 10
4 dozen of wodden spoones	00 02 00
per of gloues	00 05 00
<1?>4 yds of striped stuffe for}	
Curtaynes in ye East parlour}	01 04 00
9 yds of linsey wolsey for a Carpett}	
on my study table}	00 10 00
9 yds of 4 <sup>d</sup> riband for my wife	00 02 08
A key to my wiues watch	00 02 00
A baskett	00 00 04
horsemeate att Canterbury	00 00 03
200 of nayles for ye ioyner	00 00 06
A surcingle	00 00 06
horsemeatt att Ashford	00 03 04
giuen ye ostlers	00 00 05
giuen ye Chamberlaines	00 00 06

paid for letter to and fro	00 00 09
paid Samuell ye Cooke for 2 dayes}	
help heere}	00 10 00
- paid my taylours bill for making vp}	
my white satten doublett and black}	
plush hose}	02 06 00
paid Robert Dering for halfe yeares}	
vse of 50 <sup>li</sup> ' due}	02 00 00

12 - 2 - 0

**[f. 76v]**

1627

August	ffirst half yeare.	
5(?)	- paid Mason for bringing of fish etc}	
	from ffeuersham}	00 06 08
	- Item for towne draught	00 00 02
	paid ye Mason for all worke by}	
	himself and his boyes}	00 08 09
	- ffor helpe when a greate dinner was}	
	made heere}	00 05 02
	paid Iohn Lucas for helpe in ye	
	garden	00 0<8?>1 04
	paid Iohn Hunt for 12 dayes work	00 18 00

	paid Tullye's boyes	00 00 04
	paid Iohn Hunt for more worke	00 02 03
	paid Thomas Roberts for 18 dayes worke	00 12 00
	paid Theophilus Tilghman for 17 dayes	
	etc	00 11 04
7	paid for 54 li' wt brought downe from	
	London	00 02 0<2>2
	- A barell for Capers	00 00 02
	- bringing downe 2 Cheeses	00 01 00
	bringing other things	00 01 08
	- bringing Artichockes	00 02 00
8	giuen	00 00 06
	Giuen M. N. N L	00 05 00
11	Giuen N. M. N L	00 02 06
	bringing a letter from greenway	
	court(?)	00 00 06
	giuen Thomas	00 00 06
13	horsemeate att Wy	00 00 04
	A buckle	00 00 02
	Shoing	00 00 02
	A round hoope nett	00 01 06
	18 li' of Candles	00 06 09
	Nayles	00 00 03
14	paid vnto mistress Astell that which}	
	her brother had disbursed for me}	
	about a Coppy of an act of}	

	parlyament Concerning ye hospitall}	
	of Sherborne in Durhan'}	00 15 06
15	- paid Richard Bocher for 3 brewings	00 07 06
	Item for one dayes worke	00 00 08
16	paid Henry Tully ye Shingler for}	
	making 1000 of shingles}	00 10 00
	Item paid him for laying of 15500 of}	
	Shingles vpon ye north side of my}	
	stable, att 10 <sup>s</sup> per 1000}	07 15 00
18	paid Richard Michiner <for> ye ioyner}	
	for 28 dayes worke beside dyett}	01 08 00
	So ye whole Charge of that sett of}	
	drawers next ye Chimny beside}	
	timber and Sawing was 1 <sup>li</sup> '-16 <sup>s</sup> -0}	
20	- paid for bringing two swannes	00 02 00
	horses att Ashfor	00 01 00
	stuffing saddles	00 00 08
21	paid my Assesse to ye reparation of}	
	Tunbridge bridges}	00 00 08

15 - 12 - 2

[f.77r]

1627



August	ffirst half yeare			
26	paid ye Smith for rides and			
	ioynts	[00]	02(?)	00
	ffor shoing	00	01	00
	ffor plough irons	00	00	04
	mending a per of pincers	00	01	00
	A round iron hoope for fishing	00	02	06
	ffor 4d and 6d nayles	00	05	00
	ffor making Cloathes for Bocher	00	03	00
28	paid Marden for 3 per of gloues for			
	Ned	00	00	06
	6 per of gloues for Anthony	00	02	00
	Sowing leather	00	00	06
	5 bushells' of hayre	00	01	10
	paid <b>[blank]</b> Milsted for 100 of			
	Lathes	00	01	02
	paid Iohn Hunt for 16 dayes August 26:	01	04	00
	paid Theophilus Tilghman for 17 dayes	00	11	04
	paid Thomas Roberts for 17 dayes	00	11	04
	giuen N. M. N. L.	00	02	00
	paid Hutton his wages for ye second			
	qter'	01	00	00
29	3 doz' of Candles	00	13	04
	1 ell of holland	00	04	00
	A stone pott	00	00	04
30	giuen N. M. N L	00	02	00

31	paid to a woman for helpe in ye Kitchin	00 04 04
	A pole for my round nett	00 00 06
	Bringing things from feuersham	00 01 00
	Nayles	00 00 06
	A glasse to drinke in	00 00 06
	Shoing ye oxen	00 04 00
September 1	giuen to N.M.M.N.L	00 02 00
5	Charges of sending to sterborough and} London in horsemeate etc}	00 03 06
	2 per of bootehose	00 10 06
	4 yd of Cobbwebb lane	00 08 08
	A blacke iacke	00 01 06
	A little spring locke	00 01 02
8	paid Iohn Hunt for 9 dayes	00 13 06
	Giuen for bringing home my greuhound	00 01 00
	A halter	00 00 01
	paid Thomas Roberts for 7 dayes	00 04 08
	paid Theophilus Tilghman for 11. dayes	00 07 04
	paid Richard Michiner ye ioyner for 17 dayes	00 17 00
	Item for a pound of glew	00 00 06
	Giuen att Eastwell	00 00 06
9	G[iuen?]. N. M. N. L.	00 02 00
10	paid Thomas Simonson for Canuas for} a suite for Bocher}	00 10 00

Item for an ash Cloath	00 0<0>1 00
Item for a Cheese Cloath	00 01 02
Charges att London for stephen	00 0<0>1 0<6>0

10 - 7 - 11

**[f. 77v]**

1627

September 10	giuen att Throughley	00 00 06
	giuen Sir Maximilian Dalison's man	00 01 00
13	paid Harper vt sequitur Imprimis for	
	<all my> tith hay	00 07 00
	Item for Oxe bowes	00 02 00
	ffor mowing of 10 acres att 16 <sup>d</sup> per	
	acre	00 13 04
	ffor reaping of 5 acres of Pease in}	
	Longdane att 4 <sup>s</sup> per acre}	0<0?>1 00 00
	ffor Cleaning of ye wheate	00 01 02
	ffor 6 open basketts	00 03 10
	ffor a basket with double leaues	00 01 00
	ffor 3 Lattices	00 04 00
	Giuen N. M. N. L.	00 02 00
1<5>6	paid ye Carrier of Pluckley	00 00 10
	horsemeate and going by water to}	

	London for stephen}	00 0<2>2 06
	horses att Ashford	00 01 04
	2 per of stockins for Ned	00 01 09
	2 ells' of Cloath to make Andrew}	
	shirtes}	00 0<2>3 0<5?>0
	Packthread	00 00 04
17	Giuen M. N. N. L.	00 05 00
18	paid Iames Bunce for 11 weathers att}	
	12 <sup>s</sup> each}	06 12 00
	Giuen mistress Ely for being midwife}	
	when Besse was borne etc}	03 00 00
	Giuen my Lady Maydstone's man who}	
	brought a peece of plate from her}	
	to Bess}	01 00 00
x	-----	
19	giuen N M N L	00 02 00
	paid and discharged Marg<r?>aret	
	Codwell	01 00 00
	giuen more then her wages	00 02 06
20	giuen att Eastwell	00 00 06
21	paid Frankwell for helpe in ye	
	kitchin	00 00 06
25	paid for 2 bottles	00 01 00
	broomes	00 00 08
	ffor sand	00 00 05
	2 beere glasses	00 01 00

	giuen to Nurse Markettman for soape}		
	and Candles}	00	05 00
	giuen to Nurses mayde	00	01 00
	giuen	00	00 04
26	paid Arrowes for per of shoes for Ned	00	00 10
	Item 2 per of shoes for Anthony	00	02 11
	Item a per of shoes for Bocher	00	02 10
	Item a per of shoes for Andrew	00	01 10
	paid for a new Cony hay of 40 fadom'}		
	att 5 <sup>d</sup> per fadom' and one shilling}		
	ouer}	00	17 08
	paid Thomas Roberts for 8 days dim'	00	05 08
	paid Theophilus Tilghman for 10 dayes		
	dim'	00	07 00
	200 of nayles	00	00 06
27	paid an assesse to beacon watch	00	01 04
	paid Susan Lucas for helpe in ye		
	kitchin	00	02 00
	paid and discharged elis: White	00	02 00
	Lost	00	00 02
	<giuen>dd' my wife	00	05 00

[f.78r]

1627

ffirst half yeare

September

29	paid my wiues houshold booke for all}	
	meate and dyett this first quarter}	
	from our Lady day to Midsommer}	18 16 06
	Item paid ye same booke for ye same}	
	purpose from midsommer to}	
	St Michael, beside wheate mault and}	
	Sheepe}	36 15 06
	Giuen and discharged Andrewe Hilles	00 05 00
	<paid Henry Hutton all wages due vnto	
	him>	
	<Giuen him aboue his wages>	
	paid Oliuer Marshall for all his}	
	worke in heraldry vntill Michaelmas}	
	day.}	02 16 08
	Giuen him towards Charge of his}	
	iourney}	00 05 00
	Giuen him more	00 06 08
	paid Stephen Kennard his wages	02 10 00
	paid William Sare his wages	02 00 00
	paid Alice Browne her wages	
	<and --->	02 0<5>0 00
	paid Dorothy Pemble her wages	<b>[blank]</b>

paid Richard Michiller ye ioyner for}	
all worke before michaelm<e>as}	00 06 00
paid goodwife Thunder for keeping my}	
wife in 5 weekes}	00 15 00
Giuen her	00 02 06
paid Doctor Moseley for tith of 14}	
acres of barley att 2 <sup>s</sup> 6 <sup>d</sup> per acre}	01 15 00
paid <b>[blank]</b> Catesby for mowing of 14}	
acres of barley}	00 16 04

69 - 8 - 2

Summ totall of this halfe yeare<s>

287 - 16 - 11

**[f. 78v]**    **[blank]**

**[f. 79r]**

Second halfe yeare

Michaelmas 1627.

Memorandum my father and  
mother etc' Came now to  
board with me

October

---

4	paid Thomas Masters for 5 sheepe <att>	02 18 00
5	paid for 6 seame of seede wheate	08 18 00
7	paid ye Smith for all due to him ut sequitur	
	Imprimis for nayles.	00 03 08
	Item for shoing	00 07 10
	Item for husbandry tooles	00 02 00
	Item for ioynts for ye wineseller door	00 01 04
	200 of horsenayle points f ye ioyner	00 00 02
8	paid for 6 welsh beastes bought att} mayde stone fayre att 28 <sup>s</sup> a peece}	08 08 00
	5 lesser beastes bought then att 20 <sup>s</sup> 4 <sup>d</sup>	05 01 08
	Dinner and horse meate there for my man	00 01 00
	paid ye Mason for <h>worke heere	00 03 06
	Item in ye stable	00 00 06
	paid for sending a horse backe to Rochester	00 01 00
	paid for blanketts, say, fustian and} cotton for ye girle bess}	00 17 01



	paid for two new Sacks	00 04 08
	paid ye Ioyner for 6 dayes	00 06 00
	Item for a pound of glew	00 00 06
	Item for 100 of nayles	00 00 03
	paid Theophilus Tilghman for worke	00 06 06
	paid Iohn Lucas for worke	00 08 04
	paid Thomas Roberts for worke	00 09 04
	paid Iohn Hunt for all worke vntill}	
	October 7}	01 07 06
	2 per of stockins for Anthony	00 02 10
9	paid Steward ye glazier for all worke	00 03 00
	Spent att London when I	
	went vp about ye composition	
	for ye Country: being then	
	Threasurer	
	From ye 11 of october to ye 13. of	
	Nouember	
	<For horsemeate>	
	<Giuen> <memorandum? this iourney	00 06 00>
	Going by water	00 05 00
	A reame of ye best paper for heraldry	02 05 00
	A booke of Speede's mappes	00 15 00
	N. L ye last	00 07 06
	paid Robert Dering of fleetestreete}	
	for vse of mony}	02 00 00
	paid Reeues ye Apothecary	00 03 04

per of knitt linnen stockings	00 04 06
Barber	00 03 00
going by water about ye composition	00 0<1>2 00
paid master Taylour for worke done in}	
heraldry}	01 15 00
paid him for charges of Comming downe	00 10 00
paid him for ^a^ weekes worke heere}	
he and his boy}	0<0>2 00 00
Blacke leades	00 02 00
Lockes and Compasses	00 05 04
paper pictures in black and white	00 06 00
paid my shomaker for all his work	01 01 00

42 - 17 - 4

[f. 79v]

1627

Second half yeare

paid master Muddiman my wiues tayler}	
for 2 coates of Taffaty another of}	
damaske and all belonging}	15 00 00
3 little boxes	00 00 06
new lining my hatt	00 01 06
going by water	00 00 06

paid for painting colours bought of}	
seuerall sortes for armes}	00 15 05
paid for Tith due whilst I liued in}	
Aldersgate streete, neuer demanded}	
before}	01 07 00
6 handkercheifes	00 04 02
Mending my hangers	00 00 06
A combe brush	00 00 02
An vrinall	00 00 03
paid master Humble for 6 setts of}	
#    coppyes of all ye broade seales yat}	
haue beene in England, printed vpon}	
good paper att 1 <sup>d</sup> per seale}	00 17 00
A paper booke for country busines	00 04 06
A paper booke for a foule copy of my	
pedegre	00 05 00
Waxe hard and soft	00 02 09
paid for tricking and colouring of}	
seals att 2 <sup>d</sup> per seale}	00 06 10
half a reame of ye best paper but of}	
a second size att 18 <sup>d</sup> per quire}	
for heraldry}	00 15 00
A reame of 4 <sup>d</sup> paper	00 07 00
per of kniues	00 03 00
paid master Nokes ye apothecary	00 03 00
paid for search in ye office of armes	00 03 06

Velom for armes	00 03 06
Mouth glew	00 00 06
{Heraldry bookes bought of master}	
{ Allen yat were master Collman's}	02 00 00
{Item more of Sir W[illiam?] S[egar?]}	05 00 00
Item more for heraldry	00 02 10
poore	+ 00 00 10
2 waxe candles	00 01 00
per of Candlestickes	00 05 04
A single Candlesticke	00 00 09
2 halfe ferkins of soape	00 16 00
for 20 dozen pound of candles and ye}	
chestes, and charge of deliuary of}	
them to ye carrier att 5 <sup>s</sup> 5 <sup>d</sup> per doz}	
ye 1 2 boxes. 4 <sup>s</sup> . etc.}	05 09 08
An vrinall	00 00 02
Pennes	00 00 02
2 pumice stones	00 00 02
paid ye landress	00 00 02
Giuen in this iourney.	00 0<6>7 0<9>0
Horsemeate this iourney	01 01 08
giuen master Doctor Haruey in seuerall	
fees	06 <-><10>10 00
// giuen his man for <--->	00 14 06
paid his apothecary	01 17 00
X The price and totall charges of my}	

oliue coloured cloath suite and}	
cloake lined with bayes, made vp}	
with a satten edging and a silke}	
lace, a per of stockings belt and}	
girdle of ye same}	12 04 00

57 - 12 - 10

**[f.80r]**

1627

Second half [y]eare.

Giuen a surgeon for helpe	00 10 00
Item paid for letting bloud	00 05 00
2 dozen dim' of silke pointes	00 05 06
per of garters and shoestringes	00 09(?) 06
scarl<a>ett bayes of old	00 09 00
gold lace of old	00 03 00
Spent N L	15 10 04

So ye <---t?> Totall of  
all expences this iourney beside  
5<sup>li'</sup> - 7<sup>s</sup> - 0

in dyett amounteth to

<6<7><4> - 4 - 6>.

83 - 9 - 10

Layd out by my brother Henry  
whist I was att London.

For composition in little chart	00 02 10 ob'
A battery knife	00 00 06
Horses att Maydstone	00 00 06
paid Bayly ye sawyer for worke for} Willisborough}	00 04 03
paid ye remainder due for welsh beastes	00 10 00
paid Alexander Hart for 14 weather} taggs att 10 <sup>s</sup> }	07 00 00
paid Erasmus Giles for killing of sheepe	00 01 00
Horsemeate att Ashford	00 00 04
paid <--- per> ye smith for shoing} 2 per of beastes}	00 05 00
paid Thomas Tilghman for 2 dayes	00 02 00
paid Thomas Roberts for 12 Tagges att} .viz. 10 att 10 <sup>s</sup> and 2 att 7 <sup>s</sup> }	05 14 00
paid Walter Mund for 20 <20>sheepe of} 2 yeare old a peece}	12 <1?>05 00
paid him also for 19 twelue monthing} sheepe}	09 00 00
reparation att willisborough	01 00 09
paid for 35 li' of leade	00 04 05
<paid ye Carrier for a box>	

per of shoes for besse	00 00 08
paid ye Clarke his qrters' wages	00 00 06
2 quire of paper	00 00 08
2 b' of pitch	00 00 06
paid Simon Mathewes for making 3}	
akers of fallowe for wheate}	00 15 06
paid him for stirring of 9 acres att}	
5 <sup>s</sup> per acre}	02 08 09
4 bushels of oates	00 0<0>4 0<4><1>0
paid Nicholas Mason for ploughing of 9}	
acres of corne land}	02 02 00
Item to a boy for 4 dayes dim'	00 03 00
for 3 hoopes	00 00 06
charges when stephen was sent to}	
London beside dyett:}	00 0<7?>4 02
charges of sending my horse to London	00 04 06
Shoing my horses	00 06 06
for husbandry	00 02 02
for a key	00 00 06
charges in sending to willisboro'	00 00 10
ffor 5 hoopes	00 00 10

[f. 80v]

[1627]

## Second half yeare

2 seames of wheate bought of Daid}			
Fidge}	02	16	00
for needles	00	00	06
<---> Broomes	00	00	04
charges of fetching horses from}			
grauesend}	00	02	00
2 doz: pound of candles	00	02	00
for a dish	00	01	00
giuen by my wife att my aunt Haules	00	01	06
for Laces	00	02	06
for bandstrings	00	00	08
for helpe in husbandry worke	00	09	06
paid Iohn Lucas for worke in ye garden	00	15	06
paid Iohn Hunt for worke where of 10 <sup>s</sup> }			
att willisbor'}	01	04	06
<--->paid Lanes for measuring	00	01	00
paid for Composition in willisborough	00	04	05
for a trace	00	00	04
paid ye carrier for   A boxe	00	01	06
paid for my wiues churching	00	00	03
paid for haire vsed att willisbor'	00	00	03
paid Mason for carrying a loade of}			
Timber to willisboro'}	00	08	00



	more for nayles att willisbor'	0<0>1 01 05
-----		
Nouember 18	paid Arrowes for all worke due	00 06 08
	paid Neale ye carrier for bringing a chest	00 06 00
25	paid for 7 yds of Canuas to make a } Couch Chaire}	00 0<0?>9 04
	mending a per of gold seales	00 05 00
	paid my Cuttler for Cleaning my sword } and for a new scabberd}	00 02 00
	paid my Landresse	00 00 06
	2 Allmanackes	00 00 07
	an old Chest to packe vp things in	00 03 00
	A dressing for my wife	00 00 09
	Letters	00 00 02
	Charges when I sent Hutton to London	00 07 03
29	paid Besse Fisher for vse of mony	04 00 00
30	For broo<nes>mes	00 00 10
	for Ladles	00 00 04
December 2.	paid my Assesse for reparation of ye } Church}	00 09 00
	paid A bill layd out by my brother H[enry]	
	Imprimis for 6 li' of Candles	00 02 06
	ffor Rosen	00 00 02
	ffor killing of Moaules	00 01 01

5 seames of Oates bought of Nicholas}	
Pemble att 12 <sup>s</sup> d per bu'. per}	
heape}	02 00 00
ffor bringing them home	00 02 06
200 of 5d nayles	00 00 10
100 of 4d nayles	00 00 04
paid <b>[blank]</b> Long for <b?>getting and}	
bringing of 300 of quicksett for}	
Bodiams meadow hedge}	00 01 00

15 - 13 - 3

**[f.81r]**

[1627]

Second halfe yeare

December

ffor sweeping 5 Chimneys	00 02 00
paid Iohn Hunt for 15 dayes most of}	
itt gardening}	00 17 06
paid Iohn Lucas for 16 dayes whereof}	
5 for gardening and 11. husbandry}	00 16 00
paid Theophilus Tilghman 11 dayes	
hedging	00 11 00
paid Erasmus Giles for killing 3	

	porkers	00 00 09
	Item for killing 8 sheepe	00 00 08
	haire Curles for my wife	00 03 06
	2 per of Charnells for ye stable binns	00 01 06
	Mason worke about Surrenden	00 01 02
	paid ye Taylours bill for worke about}	
	ye Children}	00 06 06
	Charges in sending to Willisb'.	00 00 07
4	paid and discharged Alice browne	00 15 00
	An vrinall	00 00 03
	Lace for two Capps	00 01 06
10	paid Hugh for looking to my land att}	
	willisborough' 2 monthes}	00 10 00
	An ell of Holland	00 03 00
13	Bought of Brent Dering his Chappell}	
	att Charing and payd him therefore}	05 00 00
	Item paid for drawing ye writings to	
	master Wyuell	00 11 00
	Item for walking my horses	00 00 04
	{Memorandum I found parchment and my}	
	{ man engrossed them}	
	memorandum also there was of itt	
	nothing but ye walles. viz: no	
	roofe. nor windowe	
	-----	
14	6000 of prigges	00 08 00

	2 per of bellows	00 01 08
	2 Almanackes	00 00 04
	2 ladles	00 00 04
	paid for bringing fruite and spice}	
	from London}	00 05 00
	Item for 4 letters	00 00 08
	horsemeate att Ashford and Wye	00 00 04
	A horne booke for Ned	00 00 01
15	Giuen master Lilly for ye vse a a }	
	booke of pedegrees}	01 00 00
	ffor binding my booke of Kentish}	
	armes in tricke}	00 03 00
	A bridle and stirrup leathers	00 03 00
	A Mane Combe	00 00 09
	6 pottengers, and 2 pewter potts one}	
	of a<-> pint ye other dim' pint}	00 07 06
	3 skinned of Parchment	00 01 00
	2 waxe Candles	00 01 00
	A Canuas packing Cloath	00 01 00
	Boate hire to and from London for	
	Hutton	00 01 06
	horsemeate then	00 03 <0>10
	Giuen Hutton then	00 01 09
22	paid master Taylour for 2 dayes worke}	
	heere in armes}	00 16 06
	paid him for leafe gold	00 10 00

Item for Velom	00 0<3>4 0<0?>6(?)
giuen his boy	00 01 00
Item giuen master Marshall the tombe}	
c<->utters boy}	00 01 00
Item paid master Marshall ye tombe}	
cutter for worke for me I[ohn]}	
D[ering] <b>[initials added later]}</b>	00 10 00
Item for worke for my aunt Haule	00 06 00

15 - 12 - 0

**[f.81v]**

[1627]

Second halfe yeare

December

24	A hatt for Anthony	00 04 02
	A candlestick for willisborough	00 00 06
	candles	00 00 10
	An earthen basen for willisborough	00 00 04
	giuen for surgery to my bo<ues?>yes	
	mouth	00 01 00
	horsemeate att Wy	00 00 0<3?>5
	shoing	00 00 04
	per of pattens	00 01 00

mending a skillett	00 00 04
Shoing	00 06 06
Frize: buttons: silke. linings etc to}	
make <b>[blank]</b>	}
<b>[small gap]</b>	} 02 06 09
Item 2 yds dim' of kersy	00 14 00
Carpenter and mason att willisbor'	00 07 00
paid Iohn Hunt	00 12 03
2 new keyes and mending a locke att}	
Willisbor'}	00 02 00
halfe an ounce of silke	00 01 02
A little chaire	00 00 06
An vrinall	00 00 04
per of bellowes for willisbor'	00 00 10
Item a locke there	00 01 06
<paid ye carrier for bringing downe}	
of wine etc>}	<00 15 00>
400 of 6d Nayles att willisbor'	00 02 00
paid Theophilus Tilghman for 10 dayes	00 10 00
paid ye Couper	00 00 08
Item for killing a boare	00 02 06
per of stockins for betty	00 00 06
horse meate	00 00 02
per of stockins for bocher	00 02 04
horse combe	00 01 00
mending ye coche	00 00 06

	mending per of tongues	00 00 04
	200 of 6d nayles	00 01 00
	200 of 5d nayles	00 00 10
	1000 of 4d nayles	00 03 04
	per of stockins for betty	00 00 08
	per of stockins for Iames	00 01 06
	paid for helpe in ye Kitchin	00 03 00
	for Sand	00 00 04
	giuen	00 01 00
	<--- gl? --->6 brasse candlestickes	00 05 00
	mending a candlesticke	00 00 03
	for Crewells of seuerall colour to}	
	worke in couche with}	01 02 00
January 4	paid Arroes ye shomaker for all his}	
	bills}	00 09 04
	paid Elnor ye Tayler for all his worke	00 04 09
	paid The[ophilus] Tilghman for 3 dayes	00 03 00

8 - 17 - 9

**[f.82r]**

[1627]

Second half yeare

January

	mending a key	00 01 04
	2 fothering lines	00 00 07
	Altering a per of Pattens	00 00 04
	Galles and Copperas	00 00 05
	An<e?> ell of Cotton	00 01 10
	2 yds dim' of fustian	00 03 03
	giuen in Heraldry	00 01 00
13	A Chaire for Ned	00 02 04
	A flaskett for pewter	00 01 04
	Silke laces for my wife	00 01 00
	ffor helpe in ye kitchen	00 03 08
	2 CateChismes	00 00 04
	ffor helpe in ye kitchen	00 12 00
	paid to Mary Nower for worke etc	00 <0>10 00
	Lost att Cardes this Christmas	0<0>1 04 00
	Paid my father	
15	Imprimis Layd out for Composition in pluckley	00 05 02
	Item for 2 kine	08 00 00
	Item for 10 sheepe	07 00 06
	Item for half a seame of seede wheate	00 12 00
	Item for 3 sowes att 18 <sup>s</sup> per sowe	02 14 00
	Item for 3 barrow hogs att 16 <sup>s</sup> per ho<p>gge	02 04 00
	Item paid for ha<f>lfe a yeares vse} of 100 <sup>li</sup> ' due in August last}	04 00 00



20	giuen my Cosen Bettenham's boy for}	
	bringing home my greyhound}	00 00 04
	paid ye carryer	00 01 08
	paid for killing 2 hoggs and 6 sheepe	00 01 00
	paid Iohn for all worke in Christmas}	
	and since}	00 12 06
	paid Theophilus Tilghman for 11. dayes	00 11 06
	paid for a pecke measure	00 00 09
	paid for 2 li' of birding shott	00 00 04
21	A tire of haire for my wife	00 01 02
26	paid master Burton (per stephen) for}	
	all due vnto him for boarde and}	
	schooling of Anthony. since}	
	midsommer day .6. <sup>li'</sup> although he}	
	had beene <there but> away <a> 13.}	
	weekes from midsommer to this day.}	
	but I was to pay after 3 <sup>li'</sup> per}	
	qrter'}	06 00 00
	paid browne ye smith for nayles	00 12 06
	for shoing	00 03 04
	for other worke	00 00 10
27	paid Hutton's charges att Canterbury}	
	when I sent him to ye sessions}	00 03 10
	paid Iohn Hunt's charges then	00 01 00
	Item for passing a bill against}	
	Francis Ianyoere(?) for taking}	

	partridges}	00 02 00
29	ffor letters	00 01 00
	paid Iohn Hunt for 5 dayes workes	00 05 10
	2 per of hose for Anthony and Ned	00 02 02
	6 laces	00 00 05
	horse meate	00 00 02
	drenching of my Norman mare	00 05 00
	paid Nurse Markettman <for> in part}	
	for Nursing of besse}	02 00 00

39 - 6 - 5

**[f. 82v]**

January	Second halfe yeare	
29	paid and discharged stephen	
	Fennard	0<0?>1 05 00
	Giuen him aboue his wages	01 00 00
x	my wife gaue him	00 06 00
February		
1.	H<e>orsemeate in my iourney to and}	
	from London and there}	01 01 04
	giuen Dr Haruey in fees	02 02 00
x	giuen his man	00 05 00
	giuen my Lord Tufton's clarke	00 02 00

giuen otherwise	00 08 00
poore	00 00 06
ffor barbing once	00 02 06
boatehire	00 07 00
A key to my trunke	00 01 00
Giuen Lady Richardson's coachman	00 02 06
Chamber rent att master Taylors one}	
weeke}	00 05 00
Paid master Taylor for his boy being}	
heere one month att Christmas}	01 02 00
80 frames for ye escocheons of all our}	
matches <etc?>to be coloured therein}	
att 8 <sup>d</sup> ob' per frame}	02 16 00
paid Robert Dering for vse of mony due}	
Ianuary .25.}	02 00 00
paid and discharged Oliuer Marshall}	
who wrought heere in heraldry att}	
13 <sup>s</sup> 4 <sup>d</sup> per month, for all worke}	
done since michaelmas}	02 16 00
Item giuen him more aboue his wages}	01 00 00
Memorandum he came Iune ye 2. and had	
before receiued of me 3 <sup>li'</sup> -7 <sup>s</sup> -4 <sup>d</sup>	
which added vnto this makes beside	
his dyett for 34. weekes, ye summe	
of 7 <sup>li'</sup> - 3 <sup>s</sup> - 4 <sup>d</sup>	
1<6><5>4 Giuen Iohn Hunt for catching a couey}	

	of partri<sl?>dges.}	00 02 00
<16>15	paid Iohn Lucas for husbandry worke}	
	heer}	00 11 00
	Item paid The[ophilus] Tilghman for	
	ye same	00 09 00
	paid them both for worke att	
	Willesbor'	00 14 00
	Item paid for Carpenters worke there}	
	in fencing in barrow hill, where}	
	theire worke also was employd}	00 <09>18 00
	Item paid Iohn Hedgers work ther	00 07 00
	so in all there yett not all done.	
	1 <sup>li</sup> '-19 <sup>s</sup> -0	
	8 ells' of Linnen for Bocher	00 10 08
	Shoing of my bease	00 05 00
	1000 of 6 <sup>d</sup> nayles	00 05 00
	3000 of 4 <sup>d</sup> nayles	00 10 00
	charges att willisb'	00 01 09
	Letting my Morgan mare bloud	00 02 06
	charges when my wife was sicke	00 05 06
	carriage of things to and fro London	00 05 03
<10?>8	Giuen Doctor Dauy when my wife was}	
	sicke}	02 10 00
	- - - - -	00 03 00
1<3?>5	giuen Doctor Dauy more in fees	03 00 00
16	A letter sent to London	00 00 04

Horsemeate att maydstone	00 00 02
going by water for my man to London	00 01 00

28 - 3 - 0

**[f.83r]**

Second halfe yeare.

February

16	1000 of 4d nayles	00 03 04
	1000 of 5d nayles	00 03 10
	Mending of bucking tubb	00 0<0>1 00
	Charges att grauesend	00 01 11
	shoing	00 00 04
	Workemen in fencing att willisbor'	00 15 10
	Flaying a s<le?>heepe yat died	00 00 01
19	for bringing of 300 <sup>li</sup> ' of cheese from}	
	Feuersham att 10 <sup>d</sup> per C}	00 02 06
	{Item for bringing: a cheshire chiese	00 00 02
	{Item for 2 bb' and a touett' of salt	00 01 08
	{Item for 20 couple of North sea codd	00 01 08
	{Item for one couple of Ling	00 00 02
	{Item for 100 of redd Hering	00 00 01
	{Item for a bushell of oysters	00 00 03

	{Item for halfe a barrell of white}	
	{ herrings}	00 01 03
	{Item for Towne draught	00 00 02
	paid goodman Mason for helpe in}	
	ploughing Long dane}	00 05 04
	An vrinall	00 00 03
	A sucking bottle	00 00 02
20	Giuen Doctor Dauy a fee	01 00 00
22	Giuen Sir Nicholas Gilborn's boy}	
	that brought an Asse hither}	00 01 00
24	giuen my poore cosen Pikering	01 00 00
25	giuen to a breife <of>for a poore man}	
	in Chetham}	00 00 04
	2 peckes of sand	00 00 08
	giuen by my wife to Anthony	00 00 06
	giuen Nurse markettman's girle	00 00 06
	giuen goodwife Thunder for helpe}	
	when my wife was sicke}	00 02 06
	Giuen master Doctor Dauy a fee	01 00 00
	Giuen his Apothecary	00 10 00
26	Broom<es>es	00 00 09
	1000 of 4d nayles	00 04 02
	1000 of 5d nayles	00 03 04
29	Charges for horses att maydston	
	assises	00 08 08
	ffidlers	00 01 06

	Giuen att master Dauy's	00 02 06
March.		
1	Giuen a fee to Doctor Dauy	02 00 00
2	1000 of 4d nayles	00 03 04
	shoing	00 04 08
	200 of braddes	00 00 08
	fforgeing of <H?>Ploughirons	00 03 10
	ffor hobnayles	00 00 02
	medicines for horses	00 00 06
	paid Iohn Hunt for 7 dayes	00 09 04
	paid George Gooden	00 00 06
	A spade and Shouell	00 02 10
	Borrowing a pillion	00 01 00
	per of shoes and galoshaes for my wife	00 04 06
	ffor letters	00 01 00
	giuen sander Hart	00 01 06
	A button for my cloake	00 00 0<4>6
6	giuen N.M. N L.	00 02 00

10 - 12 - 8

[f. 83v]

Second halfe yeare

1627.

March.

11.	giuen to a poore souldier	00 00 04
	paid Iohn Hunt vntill saterday last	
	for 6 dayes.	00 09 00
	paid Iohn Lucas for 21. dayes dim'	01 00 06
	paid Theoph[ilus] Tilghman for	
	22 dayes	01 02 00
12	paid my cosen I[ohn] Dering for 32}	
	ewes att 8 <sup>s</sup> 6 <sup>d</sup> }	13 10 00
	paid him for 12 weathers att 12 <sup>s</sup>	07 <1?>04 00
	Item for 2 <r>Ramms	01 00 00
	Item for 6 lambs att 6 <sup>s</sup> 8 <sup>d</sup>	02 00 00
	paid ye Sadler for mending about ye}	
	litter and litter Saddles}	00 05 02
	for girthes	00 02 00
	Shoes and mending for Bocher	00 04 08
	shoes and mending for Iames	00 03 03
	shoes and mending for Anthony	00 01 09
	<s>mending for my selfe	00 00 01
	paid G. Gooding for worke	00 08 04
	Item his boy	00 03 06
13	mending saddle	00 00 04
	horsemeate	00 00 04
	Pinnes	00 01 10

Charges att London when my wife



was sicke. viz. from March 16.  
 vntill ten dayes after our Lady  
 day.

	going by water	00 01 00
	3 falling bands with cuffes	00 16 06
	A halfe shirt	00 07 00
	2 per of cuffes	00 01 06
	Barber	00 02 00
	ffidlers	00 01 00
	ye 4 euangelists in Saxon'	00 10 00
	Apostolatus Benedictinoru[m] etc'	00 08 00
	3 paper bookes in 4 <sup>to</sup> for Heraldry	00 05 06
	per of gloues	00 01 02
	<Grafton's> Hall's Chronicle	00 08 00
	Bal's centuryes	00 19 00
	Froyssart in English	0<->1 02 02
	smal<e>l bookes	00 03 00
	Herologia Anglicana	00 05 00
	Verstegan	00 05 00
	{Geneologia Ducu[m] saxon'	00 01 00
	{Geneologia Domus Nassauiae	00 06 08
	{Stemmata Gent[ium] Roman[arum]	00 03 00
All these	{Domus Leustonian' (?)	00 00 08
in quires	{Albizius de stem[m]at[a] Principu[m]	00 16 00
	{Genologia Austriaca	00 06 08
	{Affinitates o[mn]ium Principu[m]	00 05 00

{Twinus de rebus Albionis	00 00 08
Mil<s>les his Nobilitas Politica et}	
ciuilis}	00 05 00
Logonomia Anglica	00 01 00
changing 6 silluer spoones	00 15 06
A staff for my wife	00 05 06
A staff for my selfe	00 02 06
Payd R[ichard] Dering of}	
Fleetestreete for vse}	02 13 04
Hilt and scabbard and cleaning a}	
sword old and rusty that hath our}	
armes an itt in ye armory}	01 05 00

41 - 0 - 3

**[f.84r]**

Second half yeare

1627

A shirt	00 09 00
paid my booke binder for all his worke}	00 07 00
paid my shomaker for all due	01 11 00
<paid master Taylor for all worke in}	
Heraldry>}	
paid master Cockson about prints for}	

my bookes}	00 08 00
A letter	00 00 02
paid ye carrier	00 01 06
A seale cutt in Iuory	00 05 00
2 seales more in Iuory	00 18 00
paid master Marshall for tombe worke}	
in brasse}	02 00 00
paid master Taylor for all worke in}	
Heraldry}	02 01 00
A silluer seale for my brother H[enry]	00 04 06
for other seale worke	00 04 06
Item More	00 00 06
{5 yards of Spanish cloath to make a}	
{ gowne for myselve att 17 <sup>s</sup> per yd}	04 13 00
{7 yds of deu<e>ons[hire](?) bayes to	
line itt	01 05 00
{Buttons, loopes, and silke	01 10 00
{Fustiaine, drawing ye peeces etc	00 04 00
{making ye gowne	00 12 00
	8 <sup>l</sup> - 4 <sup>s</sup> - 0 <sup>d</sup>
	-----
Landresse	00 10 08
3 qrters' of a yd of Ribband for	
shoestrings	00 00 02
ffor letters	00 00 0<3>4

Candles	00 02 00
Fagotts	01 03 00
A box	00 00 03
per of compasses	00 00 02
A brush	00 01 04
glasses inke et silke etc	00 00 08
Dyett this time yett both going and}	
returning we lay att master Doctor}	14 15 10
Dauy's in Maydestone}	<09 07 10>
Horsemeate	03 10 01
// To ye Phisitians Doctor Haruy and}	
Doctor Foxe in fees}	12 00 00
Apothecarys bills	05 10 03
<ma?>	
Giuen this iourney	00 16 00
wine bought formerly	02 04 00
Letters and portage	00 00 08
A wosted wastcoate for my wife	01 11 00
Maydstone apothecary's bill	2 19 10
Spent N.L.	<08><12> <-- 00>
giuen him	0 5 0
more bookes	00 01 04
per of spures	00 04 06
bridles-and a bitt	00 04 06
3 padlocks	00 04 08
1000 of priggs	00 01 04

1000 of reparation nayles	00 01 04
Poore	00 00 02

63 - 3 - 3

**[f. 84v]**

1627.

Second half yeare

paid ye two Tilghmans for ploughing	00 11 04
paid Iohn Lucas for Husbandry	00 15 02
paid for helpe to <d>leade ye litter}	
to and from London}	00 18 00
giuen aboue theire wages	00 04 00
2 tumblers and revells	00 03 00
Giuen ye midwife and nurse att ye}	
Christning of Robert Bargraue}	02 00 00
5 seames of oates to sow att 7 <sup>s</sup> 6 <sup>d</sup>	01 17 06
2 doz. 4 moales caught att 18 <sup>d</sup> per}	
doz: and he finde himself}	00 03 06
ffor making 400 of fagotts	00 06 00
paid ye carrier for all worke	00 12 00
mending Iames his shoes	00 00 10
mending Ned's shoes	00 01 00
paid Arrowes and giuen him	00 00 06

A hop <s?>baskett for brewing 00 02 08

My wiues houshold booke fromm}

Michaelmas till Christmas} 29 00 11

The Houshold booke from Christmas}

till our Lady day.} 62 <0>01 01

whereof memorandum mault for one

whole yeare 28<sup>li'</sup>.

Memorandum ye Totall of ye halfe

yeare was. 92<sup>li'</sup> - 2<sup>s</sup> - 0

98 - 17 - 6

Summ of this halfe yeare

482<sup>li'</sup> - 14<sup>s</sup> - 9<sup>d</sup> ob'

Summ tottall of this whole yeare.

770<sup>li'</sup> - 11<sup>s</sup> - 8<sup>d</sup> ob'

[ff.85r - 91r] [blank]

[A loose piece of paper with rough accounts for food is inserted between ff. 90v and 91r. Not in Dering's hand, except

**for the last entry.]**

Canded Erringas	v <sup>s</sup>	- 0 - 2 - 6
paid 1 <sup>d</sup>	1 li' d'	- 0 - 5 - 0
Suskets	1 li'	- 0 - 2 - 8
peaches m(?)eckorons}		
and peares of Ianea(?)}	1 li'	- 0 - 5 - 0
ambar Comfets	vi li'	- 0 - 2 - 6
prenellas	q' li'	- 0 - 0 - 8
muske Comfets	q' li'	- 0 - 0 - 4
sweete ffenkes(?) Com'	q' li'	- 0 - 0 - 6
waskars	1 li'	- 0 - 2 - 0
ffor the vse of 3 dosen}		
of glasse plate 2}		- 0(?) - 1 - [-]
muckarown(?)es .1 s.		1 - 2 - [-]

**[End of paper with rough accounts]**

**[f.91v]**

A dinner att London.  
 made when my <L[or]d ande?> Lady  
 Richardson my sister ^E[lizabeth]^  
 Ashbornham, and Kate Ashb[ornham]

my brother Iohn Ashb[ornham] my  
 cosen Walldron and her sister and  
 Sir Iohn Skeffington were with me.  
 att Aldersgate streete december 23.  
 1626.

My sister Fr[ances] Ashb[ornham]  
 and cosen Mary Hill did fayle of  
 comming

-----

wine	00 03 10
sturgeon	00 07 00
A ioll of brawne	00 06 00
pickeld oysters a barrell	00 01 06
Viniger	00 00 03
Rabetts <and --w> a Cowple, larkes}	
a dozen plouers 3. and <s<t>nites}>}	
snites 4}	00 07 00
Carrowaye Comfitts	00 00 06
A banquet and 2 dozen dim' of}	
glasse plates to sett itt out in}	01 03 00
half a doe which in ye fee and}	
Charge of bringing itt out of}	
Northampton}	00 08 00
A warden py that ye cooke made we}	
finding ye wardens}	00 02 04
ffor A venison pasty we finding ye}	



<ven> Venison}	00 04 00
ffor 2 minct pyes	00 02 06
A breast of veale	00 02 04
A Legg of mutton	00 02 00

Summ totall}

Expended} 3 - 10 - 3

-----

The dinner was

att ye first Course.

-----

A peece of Brawne.

- + A boild ducke in whitebroathe
- A boild hanch of powdered venison
- 2 minct pyes.
- A boyld legge of mutton.
- A Venison pasty.
- + A roast ducke
- + A powdered goose roasted
- A breast of veale
- + A Cold Capon py.

Second Course

A Couple of rabbitts.

3 plouers.            4. Snites.

12 larkes.

pickled oysters 2 dishes.

A Cold warden py.

A ioull of sturgeon.

Complement

Apples. and Carrowayes.

wardens ba<->k't and Cold.

+ A Cake and

Cheese.

-----

A banquet ready in ye

next roome.

-----

Memorandum we had out of ye Country ye

goose, the duckes, ye Capon py, ye

Cake, and wardens. And ye Venison

but that is allway paid for though

giuen./

[f. 92r]

My wife receiued att her marriage

{ffrom Sir Iohn Tuffton as a gift	33 00 00
{ffrom <---> Sir Nicholas ffor	
{ weddinge apparell	10<-->7 00 00
{ffrom my Lady ffrancis for linnen	-- -- -0
{She has of her owne	0(?) - -- 05

Summ of all - 160 - 18. - 5.

The mercer's bill for ye out=side of two gownes, the one blacke silke and silluer, the other greene and silluer	51 00 00
4 dozen of silluer bone lace for ye blacke and silluer gowne, with a verdingale, att 5 <sup>s</sup> 8 <sup>d</sup> ye ounce	03 12 00
An ell of taffaty	00 14 00
Stiffninge, whalebones, and buckrome roundabout	00 03 00
ffor serge to border ye goune	00 01 04
Riband	00 02 03
Buttons and clapses	00 01 00
ffor silke	00 03 06
ffor makinge this gowne	00 16 00
Ell of taffaty to ye greene gowne	00 14 00
2 dozen of 8 <sup>d</sup> riband <y?> to bordure ye gowne	00 08 00

halfe a dozen of 6 <sup>d</sup> riband	00 03 00
Buttons and claspes	00 01 00
Stiffninge, and buckrom to strengthen the gowne and kertle	00 03 00
Taffaty to ye stayes	00 01 00
stichinge and sowinge silke	00 04 00
24 ounces of silluer bone lace, viz: 5 dozen yds and 2 yds att 5 <sup>s</sup> 8 <sup>d</sup> ye ounce, for the doublett gowne and kirtle of ye greene and silluer	06 18 00

Summ of these two gownes

65 - 5 - 1

A crimson satten petticoate embrodered with gold and silluer, out of ye exchange	24 00 00
ffor quarter, and dim' and naile of satten to lenththen	00 06 06
ffor 3 ounces dim' of gold and silluer lace to go about ye bo<->ttom att 6 <sup>s</sup> ye ounce	0<0>1 07 00
5 yds of serge to line ye petticoate	00 11 08
Riband	00 04 00

Buckrome and silke	00 02 06
makinge this petticoate	00 06 00

--           Summ of this petticoate - 26 - 17 - 8

7 yds dim' of watchett satten att	
14 <sup>s</sup> 6 <sup>d</sup> per yd	05 08 00
27 ounces of gold and silluer lace	
<an?>	11 02 00
4 ounces of gold and silluer lace	
about ye bottom	01 04 00
Riband	00 04 00
5 yds of serge to line <itt> this	
petticoate	00 11 08
Buckrom to strenghthen itt	00 01 06
silke	00 04 00
Callico to make pocketts	00 01 04
Makinge this petticoate	00 14 00

--           Summ of this petticoate - 19 - 10 - 6

{18 <sup>s</sup> yds of black flanders wrought	
{ taffaty att 7 <sup>s</sup> per yd	06 09 06
{5 dozen of bl[ack] sattin lace	
{ att 6 - 8 <sup>d</sup>	01 13 04
{Taylours bill (Hart) (whereof 12 <sup>s</sup> for	
{ for a per of bodyes) for this gowne	02 15 00

{	summe of this gowne and bodies -	
{	10 - 17 - 10	
{	7 yds qrter' of willow damaske att	
{	<6>12 per yd	0<0?>4 09 00
{	gold and siluer lace for ye bottome	00 06 06
{	serge to line this petticoate	00 11 08
{	Buckrome	00 03 00
{	Riband	00 04 00
{	silke	00 04 00
{	Makinge this petticoate (with 3	
{	broade siluer and gold lace which	
{	was againe taken of and sett on ye	
{	watchett satten petticoate)	00 14 00
{	Summ of this petticoate, - 6 - 12 - 2	

**[f. 92v]**

{	A blacke beauer and hattband	02 08 00
{	A maske	00 01 06
{	Cobweb Lane	00 03 04
{	S(?) --- le	00 12 00
{	A(?) --- finge	00 03 00
{	Bo[ne?] lace	00 03 00
{	Bobing lace	00 01 00

{A muffle	00 02 06
{Another ruffe	01 00 00
{A chin	00 02 00
{An apron	00 16 00
{A caull	00 02 0<6>4
{per of garters	00 02 08
{powder	00 02 00
{<Settinge> A wastcoate	02 10 00
{A lace	00 00 01
{Girdle chaine and knotts	00 13 04
{A leather perfumed fan	00 05 00
{per of kniues and riband	00 0<2>3 06
{A bodkin	00 00 08
{per of oyl'd gloues	00 01 04
{per of double gloues	00 02 06
{Dyinge and tufftinge feather	00 01 06
{6 ells dim' of holland for smockes	
{ att 4 <sup>s</sup> 6 <sup>d</sup>	01 09 03

ffustian to line ye wastcoate of her

old purple gowne when itt was made

a loose=bodyed gowne 00 03 00

Stiffninge, buckrom and claspes 00 02 06

Silke 00 02 06

Riband 00 02 04

Alteringe this gowne in new makinge 00 10 00

Serge for ye backe of ye bodies	00 00 06
Summ of alteringe this gowne 1 - 0 - <4>10	
per of greene silke stockings, with	
mony for changinge them againe for	
a new paire	01 02 00
6 ells dim' of holland for smockes	01 09 03
5 yds of bone lace	00 15 00
An ell of lace	00 03 04
more bone lace	00 02 0<4?>6
Redd seaminge lace	00 01 00
2 suites of silluer riband chaine	
girdle and knotts	01 10 00
3 yards of blacke and silluer riband	00 06 00
A smocke	01 10 00
An apron	01 10 00
A quishion <c?>cloath	00 18 00
per of redd silke garters	00 08 00
A greate french maske	00 02 00
A maske	00 02 04
Blacke silke riband yd	00 00 02
A bodkin	00 00 08
A tiffany ruffe and cuffes with	
silluer and gold bone lace	00 17 00
A band box	00 00 06
2 per of plaine oyl'd gloues	00 02 08



per of lac'd oyled gloues	00 02 00
A blackworke quoife	00 03 00
A cutt worke handkercheife	01 03 00
yd of silk riband for girdle	00 00 06
Asky coloured fan and feather	01 02 00
<3>per of cuffes	00 05 00
3 per of shoes and 2 per of galoshaes	00 12 00
2 ounces of gold and siluer bone lace for dressi<->nge	00 12 00
yd of riband	00 00 06
Tire woman for tires	00 02 00
per of roses	00 06 08
white dressinge	00 05 00
haire dressing	00 03 00
A dressinge	00 06 00
A dressinge of purles	00 04 06
A dressinge with siluer	00 11 00
halfe a dozen of handkercheifes	00 04 06
3 ounces of white powder and a box	00 02 09
An ounce of corral powder for teeth	00 03 06
3 ounces of pow<er?>der	00 03 00
powder and a tuft of silke	00 04 02

Edward Dering

-----

Elisabeth Deering **[signature]**

**[Written in margin at right angles:]**

Summ of all her expences	159 - 7 - 1.}	So there is ye}
giuen her the rest in mony	1 - 11 - 4}	iust summ of}
		what she}
		receiued}
		and had:}
		viz:} 160 - 18 - 5.

**[f. 93r]**

fforasmuch as that when Sir Nicholas Tuffton, and my Lady  
 {ffrancis came vp to London, they did bringe vp theire  
 {daughter, <f?o> altogether vnfurnished of cloathes, of  
 {euery sort, I haue marked those thinges within a  
 {circle like a half parenthesis, which were almost all  
 {bought and bestowed vpon her (as necessity (though no  
 {marriage had beene) required) before I married her:  
 {And yett neuertheles, I(?) (although att first Sir  
 {Nicholas spake as if he would haue allowed he<e>r for  
 {cl<a?>oathes 200<sup>li</sup>) these thinges amountinge to ye  
 {price of 28<sup>l</sup>-16<sup>s</sup>-6<sup>d</sup> were, <(I thinke not(?) with  
 {equity)> cast vp amongst ye mony receiued for her  
 {cloathes: the summ whereof from Sir Nicholas was but

{107<sup>li</sup>'. of which abatinge these th<->inges, which in  
 {reason and equity ought to haue beene abated, vnlesse  
 {she had beene better prouided before, the summe  
 {indeede of her mony receiued from him was but  
 {threescore and eightene pound, three shillinges and  
 {six pence. so there remaines due if he would make his  
 {worde goode of 107<sup>li</sup>' - I say there remaines,  
 {28 - 16 - 6. But there is short of the first named  
 {200<sup>li</sup>' the sume of 121 - 16 - 6./ beside ye 20<sup>li</sup>' my  
 {lady promised./ And heerein allso I Cast vp Sir Ihon  
 {Tuffton's 33<sup>li</sup>' which I tooke to haue beene a free  
 {gift. <and ye mony which my wife had to her owne purse  
 {viz: 18<sup>s</sup> - 5<sup>d</sup> / So that deductinge all these ^which  
 {make(?)^ we haue then receiued but>

{ So yat deductinge these thinges. viz.  
 { Her necessary expences though she}  
 { had not beene to be married} 28 - 16 - 6  
 { Sir Ihon's gift 33 - 0 - 0  
 { <her owne mony> <0 - 1<-> - <5>>  
 61 - 16 - 6

-----

we haue then receiued butt.

99 - 3 - 6.

-----

[f.95] [pastedown - no longer pasted down. Dering has added and  
later deleted this short account on the recto:]

<lemmons - 5<sup>s</sup>

Oranges - 4<sup>s</sup>.

Apothecary - 6<sup>s</sup>./

plate marking - 2<sup>s</sup>.>



